

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa

Saṃyuttanikāyo

Mahāvaggo

1. Maggasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Avijjāvaggo

1. Avijjāsuttaṃ

1. Evaṃ (3.0001) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jeta-
vane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”-
ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Avijjā, bhikkhave, pubbaṅgamā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā, anvadeva § ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ. Avijjāgatassa, bhikkhave, aviddasuno micchādiṭṭhi pahoti; micchādiṭṭhissa micchāsaṅkappo pahoti; micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācā pahoti; micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti; micchākammantassa micchā-ājīvo pahoti; micchā-ājīvassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti; micchāvāyāmassa micchāsati pahoti; micchāsatiṃ micchāsamādhī pahoti.

“Vijjā (3.0002) ca kho, bhikkhave, pubbaṅgamā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā, anvadeva hīrottappaṃ. Vijjāgatassa, bhikkhave, viddasuno sammādiṭṭhi pahoti; sammādiṭṭhissa sammāsaṅkappo pahoti; sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti; sammāvācassa sammākammanto pahoti; sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvo pahoti; sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti; sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti; sammāsatiṃ sammāsamādhī pahoti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Upaḍḍhasuttaṃ

2. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakyesu viharati nagarakaṃ nāma § sakyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “upaḍḍhamidaṃ, bhante, brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅka-

tā”ti.

“Mā hevaṃ, ānanda, mā hevaṃ, ānanda! Sakalamevidaṃ, ānanda, brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā. Kalyāṇamittassetam, ānanda, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati.

“Kathaṅcānanda, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idhānanda, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ; sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... sammāvācaṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammākammantaṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammā-ājivaṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsatikaṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti.

“Tadamināpetam (3.0003), ānanda, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sakalamevidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā. Mamañhi, ānanda, kalyāṇamittaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti; jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti; maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti; sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Iminā kho etaṃ, ānanda, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sakalamevidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Sāriputtasuttaṃ

3. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sakalamidaṃ, bhante, brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Sakalamidaṃ, sāriputta, brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā. Kalyāṇamittassetam, sāriputta, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathaṅca, sāriputta, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti?

“Idha, sāriputta, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, sāriputta, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ

maggam bhāveti, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaroti.

“Tadamināpetam, sāriputta, pariyāyena veditabbam yathā sakalamidaṃ brahmacariyam, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā. Mamañhi, sāriputta, kalyāṇamittam āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā (3.0004) parimuccanti; jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti; maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti; sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Iminā kho etaṃ, sāriputta, pariyāyena veditabbam yathā sakalamidaṃ brahmacariyam, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṅkatā”ti. Tatiyam.

4. Jāṇussoṇibrāhmaṇasuttam

4. Sāvattihinidānam. Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho āyasmā ānando jāṇussoṇim brāhmaṇam sabbasetena vaḷavābhiraṭṭhena § sāvattiyā niyyāyantaṃ. Setā sudam assā yuttā honti setālaṅkāra, seto ratho, setaparivāro, setā rasmiyo, setā patodalaṭṭhi, setam chattaṃ, setam uṇhisaṃ, setāni vatthāni, setā upāhanā, setāya sudam vālabijaniyā bijiyati. Tameṃ jano disvā evamāha- “brahmaṃ vata, bho, yānaṃ! Brahmānarūpaṃ vata, bho”ti!!

Atha kho āyasmā ānando sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapā-tapaṭikkanto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Idhāhaṃ, bhante, pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvattim piṇḍāya pāvisim. Addasaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, jāṇussoṇim brāhmaṇam sabbasetena vaḷavābhiraṭṭhena sāvattiyā niyyāyantaṃ. Setā sudam assā yuttā honti setālaṅkāra, seto ratho, setaparivāro, setā rasmiyo, setā patodalaṭṭhi, setam chattaṃ, setam uṇhisaṃ, setāni vatthāni, setā upāhanā, setāya sudam vālabijaniyā bijiyati. Tameṃ jano disvā evamāha- ‘brahmaṃ vata, bho, yānaṃ! Brahmānarūpaṃ vata, bho’ti!! Sakkā nu kho, bhante, imasmim dhammavinaye brahmānam paññāpetun”ti?

“Sakkā (3.0005), ānandā”ti bhagavā avoca- “imasseva kho etaṃ, ānanda, ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanaṃ- ‘brahmānam’ itipi, ‘dhammānam’ itipi, ‘anuttaro saṅgāmajayo’ itipi”ti.

“Sammādiṭṭhi, ānanda, bhāvitā bahulīkatā rāgavinayapariyosānā hoti, dosavinayapariyosānā hoti, mohavinayapariyosānā hoti. Sammāsaṅkappo, ānanda, bhāvito bahulīkato rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti, dosavinayapariyosāno hoti, mohavinayapariyosāno hoti. Sammāvācā, ānanda, bhāvitā bahulīkatā rāgavinayapariyosānā hoti, dosa ...pe... mohavinayapariyosānā hoti. Sammākammanto, ānanda, bhāvito bahulīkato rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti, dosa... mohavinayapariyosāno hoti. Sammā-ājīvo, ānanda, bhāvito bahulīkato rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti, dosa... mohavinayapariyosāno hoti. Sammāvāyāmo, ānanda, bhāvito bahulīkato rāgavina-

yapariyosāno hoti, dosa... mohavinayapariyosāno hoti. Sammāsati, ānanda, bhāvitā bahulikatā rāgavinayapariyosānā hoti, dosa... mohavinayapariyosānā hoti. Sammāsamādhi, ānanda, bhāvito bahulikato rāgavinayapariyosāno hoti, dosa... mohavinayapariyosāno hoti.

“Iminā kho etaṃ, ānanda, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā imassevetaṃ ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanaṃ- ‘brahmayānaṃ’ itipi, ‘dhammayānaṃ’ itipi, ‘anuttaro saṅgāmaṃ vijayo’ itipi”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

“Yassa saddhā ca paññā ca, dhammā yuttā sadā dhuraṃ;
hirī isā mano yottaṃ, sati ārakkhasārathi.

“Ratho sīlaparikkhāro, jhānakkho cakkavīriyo;
upekkhā dhurasamādhi, anicchā parivāraṇaṃ.

“Abyāpādo avihimsā, viveko yassa āvudhaṃ;
titikkhā cammasannāho Ṣ, yogakkhemāya vattati.

“Etadattani (3.0006) sambhūtaṃ, brahmayānaṃ anuttaraṃ;
niyyanti dhīrā lokamhā, aññadatthu jayaṃ jayan”ti. catutthaṃ;

5. Kimatthiyasuttaṃ

5. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅka-miṃsu ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Idha no, bhante, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe evaṃ pucchanti- ‘kimatthiyaṃ, āvuso, samaṇe gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhā mayaṃ, bhante, tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākaroma- ‘dukkhassa kho, āvuso, pariññatthaṃ bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti. Kacci mayaṃ, bhante, evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ byākaramānā vuttavādino ceva bhagavato homa, na ca bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaroma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatī”ti?

“Taggha tumhe, bhikkhave, evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ byākaramānā vuttavādino ceva me hotha, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhatha, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākarotha, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatī. Dukkhassa hi pariññatthaṃ mayi brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Sace vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ- ‘atthi panāvuso, maggo, atthi paṭi-padā etassa dukkhassa

pariññāyā'ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājā-kānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha- 'atthi kho, āvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyā'ti.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyāti? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyāti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājākaṇaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthā'ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhama-aññatarabhikkhusuttaṃ

6. Sāvattinidānaṃ (3.0007). Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “brahmacariyaṃ, brahmacariyaṇ'ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, bhante, brahmacariyaṃ, katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṇ'ti?

“Ayameva kho, bhikkhu, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahmacariyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi. Yo kho, bhikkhu, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo- idaṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṇ'ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiya-aññatarabhikkhusuttaṃ

7. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo'ti, bhante, vuccati. Kissa nu kho etaṃ, bhante, adhivacanaṃ- 'rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo'ti? “Nibbānadhātuyā kho etaṃ, bhikkhu, adhivacanaṃ- 'rāgavinayo dosavinayo mohavinayo'ti. Āsa-vānaṃ khayō tena vuccatī'ti.

Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “amataṃ, amataṇ'ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, bhante, amataṃ, katamo amatagāmmimaggo'ti? “Yo kho, bhikkhu, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo- idaṃ vuccati amataṃ. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo amatagāmmimaggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi'ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Vibhaṅgasuttaṃ

8. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Ariyaṃ vo, bhikkhave, aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ desessāmi vibhajissāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi'ti. “Evaṃ, bhante'ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosaṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, dukkhe (3.0008) ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā

paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo? Yo kho, bhikkhave, nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihimsāsāṅkappo- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāvācā? Yā kho, bhikkhave, musāvādā veramaṇī, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāvācā.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammākammanto? Yā kho, bhikkhave, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, abrahmacariyā veramaṇī- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammākammanto.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammā-ājīvo? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvaṃ kappeti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammā-ājīvo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāvāyāmo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃti vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti ...pe... anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti ...pe... uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃti vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāvāyāmo.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāsati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāsati.

“Katamo (3.0009) ca, bhikkhave, sammāsamādhī? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti- ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāsamādhī”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Sūkasuttaṃ

9. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sālīsūkaṃ vā yavasūkaṃ vā micchāpaṇihitaṃ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantaṃ hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā bhindi-

ssati Ṣ, lohitaṃ vā uppādessatīti- netamaṃ tḥānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Micchāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, sūkassa. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, so vata bhikkhu micchāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā micchāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindissati, vijjaṃ uppādessati, nibbānaṃ sacchikarissatīti- netamaṃ tḥānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Micchāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, diṭṭhiyā.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sālisūkaṃ vā yavasūkaṃ vā sammāpaṇihitaṃ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantaṃ hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā bhindissati, lohitaṃ vā uppādessatīti- tḥānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sammāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, sūkassa. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, so vata bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindissati, vijjaṃ uppādessati, nibbānaṃ sacchikarissatīti- tḥānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sammāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, diṭṭhiyā.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindati, vijjaṃ uppādeti, nibbānaṃ sacchikarotīti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ (3.0010) vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindati, vijjaṃ uppādeti, nibbānaṃ sacchikarotī”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nandiyasuttaṃ

10. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho nandiyo paribbājako yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho nandiyo paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etadvoca- “kati nu kho, bho gotama, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbānaṅgamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā”ti?

“Aṭṭhime kho, nandiya, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbānaṅgamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Ime kho, nandiya, aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbānaṅgamā honti nibbānaparāyanā nibbānapariyosānā”ti. Evaṃ vutte nandiyo paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etadvoca- “abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama, abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama ...pe... upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Avijjāvaggo paṭhamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Avijjañca upaḍḍhañca, sārīputto ca brāhmaṇo;
kimatthiyo ca dve bhikkhū, vibhaṅgo sūkanandiyāti.

2. Vihāravaggo

1. Paṭhamavihārasuttaṃ

11. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Icchāmaḥaṃ, bhikkhave, aḍḍhamāsaṃ paṭisalliyituṃ. Namhi kenaci upasaṅkamitabbo, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti (3.0011) kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci bhagavantam upasaṅkamati, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena.

Atha kho bhagavā tassa aḍḍhamāsassa accayena paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi- “yena svāhaṃ, bhikkhave, vihārena paṭhamābhisambuddho viharāmi, tassa padesena vihāsiṃ. So evaṃ pajānāmi- ‘micchādiṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; sammādiṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ ...pe... micchāsamādhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; sammāsamādhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chandapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; vitakkapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; saññāpaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanta hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasanta hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; appattassa pattiyā atthi āyāmaṃ §, tasmimpi ṭhāne anuppatte tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ”ti. Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiyavihārasuttaṃ

12. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Icchāmaḥaṃ, bhikkhave, temāsaṃ paṭisalliyituṃ. Namhi kenaci upasaṅkamitabbo, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci bhagavantam upasaṅkamati, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena.

Atha kho bhagavā tassa temāsassa accayena paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi- “yena svāhaṃ, bhikkhave, vihārena paṭhamābhisambuddho viharāmi, tassa padesena vihāsiṃ. So evaṃ

pajānāmi- ‘micchādiṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; micchādiṭṭhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; sammādiṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; sammādiṭṭhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ ...pe... micchāsamādhīpaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; micchāsamādhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, sammāsamādhīpaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; sammāsamādhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chandapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chandavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; vitakkapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; vitakkavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; saññāpaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; saññāvūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti (3.0012), vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ; appattassa pattiya atthi āyāmaṃ §, tasmimpi ṭhāne anuppatte tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Sekkhasuttaṃ

13. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sekkho, sekkho’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, sekkho hoti”ti?

“Idha, bhikkhu, sekkhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti ...pe... sekkhena sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti. Ettāvatā kho, bhikkhu, sekkho hoti”ti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4. Paṭhama-uppādasuttaṃ

14. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi. Ime kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassā”ti. Catutthamaṃ.

5. Dutiya-uppādasuttaṃ

15. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi. Ime kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamaparisuddhasuttaṃ

16. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā anaṅgaṇā vigatūpakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi. Ime kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā (3.0013)

anaṅgaṇā vigatūpakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātu-
bhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyaparisuddhasuttaṃ

17. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā ana-
ṅgaṇā vigatūpakkilesā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame
aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Ime kho, bhikkhave,
aṭṭha dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā anaṅgaṇā vigatūpakkilesā anuppannā uppa-
jjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamakukkuṭārāmasuttaṃ

18. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca ānando āyasmā ca bhaddo
pāṭaliputte viharanti kukkuṭārāme. Atha kho āyasmā bhaddo sāyanhasamayaṃ
paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā
ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā eka-
mantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bhaddo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ
etadavoca-

“Abrahmacariyaṃ, abrahmacariyaṇ’ti, āvuso ānanda, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho,
āvuso, abrahmacariyaṇ’ti? “Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te,
āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo, bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi
tvaṃ, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi- ‘abrahmacariyaṃ, abrahmacariyaṇ’ti, āvuso
ānanda, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso, abrahmacariyaṇ’ti? “Evamāvuso”ti.
“Ayameva kho, āvuso, aṭṭhaṅgiko micchāmaggo abrahmacariyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ-
micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāsamādhī”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiyakukkuṭārāmasuttaṃ

19. Pāṭaliputtanidānaṃ. “Brahmacariyaṃ, brahmacariyaṇ’ti, āvuso ānanda,
vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso, brahmacariyaṃ, katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyo-
sānan’ti? “Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda,
ummaṅgo, bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi tvaṃ, āvuso
bhadda, pucchasi- ‘brahmacariyaṃ, brahmacariyaṇ’ti, āvuso ānanda, vuccati.
Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso (3.0014), brahmacariyaṃ, katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyo-
sānan’ti? “Evamāvuso”ti. “Ayameva kho, āvuso, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahma-
cariyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Yo kho, āvuso, rāga-
kkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo- idaṃ brahmacariyapariyosānan’ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiyakukkuṭārāmasuttaṃ

20. Pāṭaliputtanidānaṃ. “Brahmacariyaṃ, brahmacariyaṇ’ti, āvuso ānanda,

vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso, brahmacariyaṃ, katamo brahmacārī, katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosānan”ti? “Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo, bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi tvaṃ, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi- ‘brahmacariyaṃ, brahmacariyanti, āvuso ānanda, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho, āvuso, brahmacariyaṃ, katamo brahmacārī, katamaṃ brahmacariyapariyosānan”ti? “Evamāvuso”ti. “Ayameva kho, āvuso, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo brahmacariyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Yo kho, āvuso, iminā ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena samannāgato- ayaṃ vuccati brahmacārī. Yo kho, āvuso, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo- idaṃ brahmacariyapariyosānan”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Tīṇi suttantāni ekanidānāni. Vihāravaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Dve vihārā ca sekkho ca, uppādā apare duve;
parisuddhena dve vuttā, kukkuṭārāmena tayoti.

3. Micchattavaggo

1. Micchattasuttaṃ

21. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Micchattañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sammattañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca, bhikkhave, micchattaṃ? Seyyathidaṃ- micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāsamādhī (3.0015). Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, micchattaṃ. Katamañca, bhikkhave, sammattaṃ? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammattaṃ”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Akusaladhammasuttaṃ

22. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Akusale ca kho, bhikkhave, dhamme desessāmi, kusale ca dhamme. Taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, akusalā dhammā? Seyyathidaṃ- micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāsamādhī. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, akusalā dhammā. Katame ca, bhikkhave, kusalā dhammā? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, kusalā dhammā”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhamapaṭipadāsuttaṃ

23. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Micchāpaṭipadañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sammāpaṭipadañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipadā? Seyyathidaṃ- micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipadā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipadā? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe...

sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipadā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyapaṭipadāsuttaṃ

24. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Gihino vāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pabbajitassa vā micchāpaṭipadānaṃ na vaṇṇemi. Gihi vā, bhikkhave, pabbajito vā micchāpaṭipanno micchāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu nārādhako hoti ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ”.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipadā? Seyyathidaṃ- micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipadā. Gihino vāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pabbajitassa vā micchāpaṭipadānaṃ na vaṇṇemi. Gihi vā, bhikkhave, pabbajito vā micchāpaṭipanno micchāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu nārādhako hoti ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

“Gihino vāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pabbajitassa vā sammāpaṭipadānaṃ vaṇṇemi. Gihi vā, bhikkhave, pabbajito vā sammāpaṭipanno sammāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu ārādhako hoti ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipadā? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipadā. Gihino vāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pabbajitassa vā sammāpaṭipadānaṃ vaṇṇemi. Gihi vā, bhikkhave (3.0016), pabbajito vā sammāpaṭipanno sammāpaṭipattādhikaraṇahetu ārādhako hoti ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhama-asappurisasuttaṃ

25. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Asappurisañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sappurisañca vo. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, asappuriso? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, micchāsaṅkappo, micchāvāco, micchākammanto, micchā-ājīvo, micchāvāyāmo, micchāsati, micchāsamādhī- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asappuriso”.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sappuriso? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvāco, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhī- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sappuriso”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiya-asappurisasuttaṃ

26. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Asappurisañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, asappurisenā asappurisarāñca. Sappurisañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi sappurisenā sappurisarāñca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, asappuriso? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti ...pe... micchāsamādhī- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asappuriso”.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, asappurisenā asappurisarā? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti ...pe... micchāsamādhī,

micchāññāṇī, micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asappurisenā asappurisa-
taro.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sappuriso? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko
hoti ...pe... sammāsamādhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sappuriso.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sappurisenā sappurisarato? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco
sammādiṭṭhiko hoti ...pe... sammāsamādhi, sammāññāṇī, sammāvimutti- ayaṃ
vuccati, bhikkhave, sappurisenā sappurisarato”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Kumbhasuttaṃ

27. Sāvattinidānaṃ (3.0017). “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kumbho anādhāro
suppavattiyo hoti, sādharo duppavattiyo hoti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, cittaṃ anā-
dhāraṃ suppavattiyaṃ hoti, sādharāṃ duppavattiyaṃ hoti. Ko ca, bhikkhave,
cittassa ādhāro? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi
...pe... sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ cittaṃ ādhāro. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kumbho
anādhāro suppavattiyo hoti, sādharo duppavattiyo hoti; evameva kho, bhikkhave,
cittaṃ anādhāraṃ suppavattiyaṃ hoti, sādharāṃ duppavattiyaṃ hoti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Samādhisuttaṃ

28. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Ariyaṃ vo, bhikkhave, sammāsamādhiṃ desessāmi
sa-upanisaṃ sapaṛikkhāraṃ. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo sammā-
samādhi sa-upaniso sapaṛikkhāro? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammā-
sati §. Yā kho, bhikkhave, imehi sattahaṅgehi cittassa ekaggatā sapaṛikkhāratā §-
ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyo sammāsamādhi sa-upaniso itipi sapaṛikkhāro itipi”-
ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vedanāsuttaṃ

29. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Tisso imā, bhikkhave, vedanā. Katamā tisso? Sukhā
vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso
vedanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāya ariyo aṭṭha-
ṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Seyyathidaṃ-
sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ veda-
nānaṃ pariññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Uttiyasuttaṃ

30. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā uttiyo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami
...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā uttiyo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idha
mayhaṃ, bhante, rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko (3.0018)
udapādi- ‘pañca kāmagaṇā vuttā bhagavatā. Katame nu kho pañca kāmagaṇā

vuttā bhagavatā”ti? “Sādhu sādhu, uttiya! Pañcime kho, uttiya, kāmaguṇā vuttā mayā. Katame pañca? Cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā ...pe... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā... jivhāviññeyyā rasā... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā- ime kho, uttiya, pañca kāmaguṇā vuttā mayā. Imesaṃ kho, uttiya, pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Imesaṃ kho, uttiya, pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ pahānāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Micchattavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Micchattaṃ akusalaṃ dhammaṃ, duve paṭipadāpi ca;
asappurisena dve kumbho, samādhī vedanuttīyenāti.

4. Paṭipattivaggo

1. Paṭhamapaṭipattisuttaṃ

31. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Micchāpaṭipattiñca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sammāpaṭipattiñca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipatti? Seyyathidaṃ- micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipatti. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipatti? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipatti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyapaṭipattisuttaṃ

32. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Micchāpaṭipannañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sammāpaṭipannañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipanno? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco micchādiṭṭhiko hoti ...pe... micchāsamādhī- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave (3.0019), micchāpaṭipanno. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipanno? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco sammādiṭṭhiko hoti ...pe... sammāsamādhī- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sammāpaṭipanno”ti. Dutīyaṃ.

3. Viraddhasuttaṃ

33. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viraddho, viraddho tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesam kesañci, bhikkhave, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āraddho, āraddho tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo aṭṭha-

ṅgiko maggo? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viraddho, viraddho tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo āraddho, āraddho tesam ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Pāraṅgamasuttaṃ

34. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Aṭṭhime, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Ime kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha dhammā bhāvitā bahulikātā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

“Appakā te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino;
athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

“Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino;
te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

“Kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ vipphāya, sukkaṃ bhāvētha paṇḍito;
okā anokamāgamma, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

“Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano;
pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaklesehi paṇḍito.

“Yesaṃ (3.0020) sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ;
ādānapaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā;
khīṇāsavā jutimanto, te loke parinibbutā”ti. catutthaṃ;

5. Paṭhamasāmaññasuttaṃ

35. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Sāmaññaṅca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sāmaññaphalāni ca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañña, bhikkhave, sāmaññaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sāmaññaṃ. Katamāni ca, bhikkhave, sāmaññaphalāni? Sotāpatti-phalaṃ, sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattaphalaṃ- imāni vuccanti, bhikkhave, sāmaññaphalāni”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasāmaññasuttaṃ

36. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Sāmaññaṅca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, sāmaññatthaṅca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañña kho, bhikkhave, sāmaññaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sāmaññaṃ. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sāmaññattho? Yo kho, bhikkhave, rāgakkhayaṃ dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sāmaññattho”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamabrahmaññasuttaṃ

37. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Brahmaññañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, brahmañña-phalāni ca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca kho, bhikkhave, brahmaññaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmaññaṃ. Katamāni ca, bhikkhave, brahmañña-phalāni? Sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattaphalaṃ- imāni vuccanti, bhikkhave, brahmañña-phalāni” ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyabrahmaññasuttaṃ

38. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Brahmaññañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, brahmañña-tthañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca, bhikkhave, brahmaññaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmaññaṃ. Katamo (3.0021) ca, bhikkhave, brahmañña-ttho? Yo kho, bhikkhave, rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmañña-ttho” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamabrahmacariyasuttaṃ

39. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Brahmacariyañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi, brahmaca-riyaphalāni ca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaṃ. Katamāni ca, bhikkhave, brahmacariyapha-lāni? Sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattaphalaṃ- imāni vuccanti, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaphalāni” ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyabrahmacariyasuttaṃ

40. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Brahmacariyañca vo,

bhikkhave, desessāmi, brahmacariyatthañca. Taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ-sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmacariyaṃ. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, brahmacariyattho? Yo kho, bhikkhave, rāgakkhayo dosa-kkhayo mohakkhayo- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, brahmacariyattho”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Paṭipattivaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Paṭipatti paṭipanno ca, viraddhañca pāraṃgamā;
sāmaññaena ca dve vuttā, brahmañña apare duve;
brahmacariyena dve vuttā, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

5. Aññatitthiyapeyyālavaggo

1. Rāgavirāgasuttaṃ

41. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Sace vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuma- ‘kimatthiyaṃ, āvuso, samaṇe gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti, evaṃ (3.0022) puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesamaññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘rāgavirāgatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti. Sace pana vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuma- ‘atthi panāvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā rāgavirāgāyā’ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesamaññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘atthi kho, āvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā rāgavirāgāyā’ti. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, maggo, katamā ca paṭipadā rāgavirāgāya? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ-sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā rāgavirāgāyāti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesamaññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-7. Saṃyojanappahānādisuttachakkaṃ

42-47. “Sace vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuma- ‘kimatthiyaṃ, āvuso, samaṇe gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesamaññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘saṃyojanappahānatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti ...pe... ‘anusayasamuggahātanatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti ...pe... ‘addhānapariññatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti ...pe... ‘āsavānaṃ khayatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti ...pe... ‘vijjāvimuttiphalasacchikiriyatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’-ti ...pe... ‘ñāṇadassanatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti

...pe Sattamaṃ.

8. Anupādāparinibbānasuttaṃ

48. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Sace vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ- ‘kimatthiyaṃ, āvuso, samaṇe gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘anupādāparinibbānatthaṃ kho, āvuso, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī’ti. Sace pana vo, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ- ‘atthi panāvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāyā’ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha (3.0 ‘atthi kho, āvuso, maggo, atthi paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāyā’ti. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, maggo, katamā ca paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāya? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā anupādāparinibbānāyāti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthā”ti. Aṭṭhamāṃ.

Aññatitthiyapeyyālavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Virāgasamyojanaṃ anusayaṃ, addhānaṃ āsavā khayā;
vijjāvimuttiñāṇaṃca, anupādāya aṭṭhamī.

6. Sūriyapeyyālavaggo

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttaṃ

49. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetāṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti”ti. Paṭhamāṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakam

50-54. “Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya (3.0024) etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- sīlasampadā. Sīlasampannassetam, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ... yadidaṃ- chandasampadā... yadidaṃ- attasampadā... yadidaṃ- ditṭhisampadā... yadidaṃ- appamādasampadā.... Chaṭṭham.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttam

55. “Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetam, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti. Sattamaṃ.

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttam

56. “Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetam, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakam

57-61. “Sūriyassa (3.0025), bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ

pubbanimittam, yadidam- aruṇuggam; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittam, yadidam- sīlasampadā ...pe... yadidam- chandasampadā ...pe... yadidam- attasampadā ...pe... yadidam- diṭṭhisampadā ...pe... yadidam- appamādasampadā ...pe.... Chaṭṭham.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttam

62. “Yadidam- yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampanna-ssetam, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham- ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāve-ssati, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

Sūriyapeyyālavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Kalyāṇamittam sīlañca, chando ca attasampadā;
diṭṭhi ca appamādo ca, yoniso bhavati sattamaṃ.

7. Ekadhammapeyyālavaggo

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttam

63. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Ekadhammo, bhikkhave, bahūpakāro ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya. Katamo ekadhammo? Yadidam- kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetam (3.0026), bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham- ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāve-ssati, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakam

64-68. “Ekadhammo, bhikkhave, bahūpakāro ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya. Katamo ekadhammo? Yadidaṃ- sīlasampadā ...pe... yadidaṃ- chandasampadā ...pe... yadidaṃ- attasampadā ...pe... yadidaṃ- diṭṭhi-sampadā ...pe... yadidaṃ- appamādasampadā ...pe.... Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttam

69. “Yadidaṃ- yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampanna-ssetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāve-ssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭha-ṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossa-ggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaro-tī” ti. Sattamaṃ.

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttam

70. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Ekadhammo, bhikkhave, bahūpakāro ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgi-kassa maggassa uppādāya. Katamo ekadhammo? Yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetam (3.0027), bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭha-ṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāve-ssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyo-sānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapa-riyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaro-tī” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakaṃ

71-75. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Ekadhammo, bhikkhave, bahūpakāro ariyassa aṭṭha-ṅgikassa maggassa uppādāya. Katamo ekadhammo? Yadidaṃ- sīlasampadā ...pe... yadidaṃ- chandasampadā ...pe... yadidaṃ- attasampadā ...pe... yadidaṃ- diṭṭhisampadā ...pe... yadidaṃ- appamādasampadā ...pe.... Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttam

76. “Yadidaṃ- yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampanna-ssetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāve-ssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭha-ṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti

...pe... sammāsamādhim bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti. Sattamaṃ.

Ekadhammapeyyālavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Kalyāṇamittaṃ sīlañca, chando ca attasampadā;
diṭṭhi ca appamādo ca, yoniso bhavati sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiya-ekadhammapeyyālavaggo

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttaṃ

77. Sāvattihinidānaṃ (3.0028). “Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo uppajjati, uppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati, yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetā, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakaṃ

78-82. “Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anuppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo uppajjati, uppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati, yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, sīlasampadā ...pe... yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, chandasampadā ...pe... yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, attasampadā ...pe... yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, diṭṭhisampadā ...pe... yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, appamādasampadā ...pe.... Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttaṃ

83. “Yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetā, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave,

bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāgani-ssitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu (3.0029) yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

1. Kalyāṇamittasuttaṃ

84. “Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anu-ppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo uppajjati, uppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati, yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamitta-ssetaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāve-ssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyo-sānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsa-mādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapa-riyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Sīlasampadādisuttapañcakaṃ

85-89. “Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yena anu-ppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo uppajjati, uppanno vā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati, yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, sīlasampadā ...pe... yatha-yidaṃ, bhikkhave, chandasampadā ...pe... yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, attasampadā ...pe... yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, diṭṭhisampadā ...pe... yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, appamādasampadā ...pe.... Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Yonisomanasikārasampadāsuttaṃ

90. “Yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, yonisomanasikārasampadā. Yonisomanasikārasa-mpannassettaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāve-ssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyo-sānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapa-riyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho (3.0030), bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

Dutiya-ekadhammapeyyālavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Kalyāṇamittaṃ sīlañca, chando ca attasampadā;
diṭṭhi ca appamādo ca, yoniso bhavati sattamaṃ.

1. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1. Paṭhamapācīnaninnasuttaṃ

91. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-5. Dutiyaḍipācīnaninnasuttacatukkaṃ

92-95. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe.... Pañcamaṃ.

6. Chaṭṭhapācīnaninnasuttaṃ

96. “Seyyathāpi (3.0031), bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ-gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti

vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Paṭhamasamuddaninnasuttaṃ

97. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā

nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhimṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādisamuddaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

98-102. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī (3.0032) nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhimṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;

ete dve cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti;

gaṅgāpeyyālī pācīnaninnavācanamaggī, vivekanissitaṃ dvādasakī paṭhamakī.

2. Dutiyagaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1. Paṭhamapācīnaninnasuttaṃ

103. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ (3.0033) dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādipācīnaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

104. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... dutiyaṃ.

105. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... tatiyaṃ.

106. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... catutthaṃ.

107. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... pañcamaṃ.

108. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Paṭhamasamuddaninnasuttaṃ

109. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbāna-

poṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Paṭhamamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādisamuddaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

110. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... dutiyamaṃ.

111. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī (3.0034) nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... tatiyamaṃ.

112. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... catutthamaṃ.

113. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... pañcamamaṃ.

114. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Chaṭṭhamaṃ.

(rāgavinayadvādasakī dutiyakī samuddaninnanti).

1. Paṭhamapācīnaninnasuttaṃ

115. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyamaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Paṭhamamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādipācīnaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

116. Seyyathāpi (3.0035), bhikkhave, yamunā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā

pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... dutiyaṃ.

117. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... tatiyaṃ.

118. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... catutthaṃ.

119. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... pañcamaṃ.

120. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Paṭhamasamuddaninnasuttaṃ

121. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādisamuddaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

122-126. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi,

bhikkhave, mahī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā (3.0036), yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro” ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.
(amatogadhadvādasakī tatiyakī).

1. Paṭhamapācīnaninnasuttaṃ

127. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādipācīnaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

128-132. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā (3.0037) pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbāna-

ninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāditṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Paṭhamasamuddaninnasuttaṃ

133. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāditṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2-6. Dutiyādisamuddaninnasuttapañcakaṃ

134-138. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yamunā nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, aciravatī nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sarabhū nadī samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahī nadī samuddaninnā (3.0038) samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ...pe... seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kācimā mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāditṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

(gaṅgāpeyyāli).

Dutiyagaṅgāpeyyālavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
ete dve cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti;
nibbānaninno dvādasakī, catutthakī chaṭṭhā navakī.

5. Appamādapeyyālavaggo

1. Tathāgatasuttaṃ

139. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā § vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā § vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññināsaññino vā, tathāgato tesam aggamakkhāyati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesam dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetam, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ (3.0039) bahulīkarissati. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti.

“Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññināsaññino vā, tathāgato tesam aggamakkhāyati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesam dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetam, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti.

“Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññināsaññino vā, tathāgato

tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati arahamaṃ sammāsambuddho; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetamaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvevessati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu (3.0040) appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti.

“Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññināsaññino vā, tathāgato tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati arahamaṃ sammāsambuddho; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetamaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvevessati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānaṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānaṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Padasuttaṃ

140. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāni kānici jaṅgalānaṃ pāṇānaṃ padajātāni, sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti; hatthipadaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- mahantattena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetamaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvevessati ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3-7. Kūṭādisuttapañcakaṃ

141. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo sabbā tā kūṭa-

ṅgamā kūṭaninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā; kūṭaṃ tāsamaṃ aggamakkhāyati (3.0041); evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe... tatiyaṃ.

142. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci mūlagandhā, kāḷānusāriyaṃ tesamaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe... catutthaṃ.

143. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci sāragandhā, lohita-candanam tesam agga-makkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe... pañcamaṃ.

144. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci pupphagandhā, vassikaṃ tesam agga-makkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe... chaṭṭhaṃ.

145. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci kuṭṭarājāno, sabbe te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti, rājā tesam cakkavatti aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe... sattamaṃ.

8-10. Candimādisuttatatiyakam

146. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kāci tāra-karūpānaṃ pabhā, sabbā tā candima-ppabhāya § kalam nāgghanti soḷasiṃ, candappabhā tāsam aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe... aṭṭhamaṃ.

147. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco nabham abhussakkamāno sabbam ākāsagataṃ tamagataṃ abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate ca; evameva kho, bhikkhave ...pe... navamaṃ.

148. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāni kānici tantāvutānaṃ vatthānaṃ, kāsika-vattham tesam aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesam dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetam, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭi-kaṅkham-ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evam kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti. Dasamaṃ.

(yadapi tathāgataṃ, tadapi vitthāretabbaṃ).

Appamādapeyyālavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Tathāgataṃ (3.0042) padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sāro ca vassikaṃ;
rājā candimasūriyā ca, vatthena dasamaṃ padaṃ.

6. Balakaraṇiyavaggo

1. Balasuttaṃ

149. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti.

(paragaṅgāpeyyālīvaṇṇiyato paripuṇṇasuttanti vitthāramaggī).

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti.

“Seyyathāpi (3.0043), bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti” ti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānaṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānaṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ

maggam bhāveti ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkarotī”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bījasuttam

150. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye kecime bījagāmahūtagāmā vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyam patitṭhāya evamete bījagāmahūtagāmā vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvento ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaronto vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvento ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaronto vuḍḍhiṃ (3.0044) virūḷhiṃ vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evam kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvento ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaronto vuḍḍhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesū”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Nāgasuttam

151. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, himavantam pabbatarājam nissāya nāgā kāyam vaḍḍhenti, balam gāhenti; te tattha kāyam vaḍḍhetvā balam gāhetvā kusobbhe otaranti, kusobbhe § otarivā mahāsobbhe otaranti, mahāsobbhe otarivā kunnadiyo otaranti, kunnadiyo otarivā mahānadiyo otaranti, mahānadiyo otarivā mahāsamuddam § otaranti, te tattha mahantattam vepullattam āpajjanti kāyena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvento ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaronto mahantattam vepullattam pāpuṇāti dhammesu. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvento ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaronto mahantattam vepullattam pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evam kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bhāvento ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkaronto mahantattam vepullattam pāpuṇāti dhammesū”ti. Tatiyam.

4. Rukkhasuttam

152. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, rukkho pācīnaninno pācīnapoṇo pācīnapabbhāro. So mūlacchinno § katamena papateyyā”ti? “Yena, bhante, ninno yena poṇo yena pabbhāro”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam

bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno (3.0045) hoti nibbānaṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānaṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānaṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Kumbhasuttaṃ

153. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kumbho nikkujjo vamateva udakaṃ, no paccāvamati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vamateva pāpake akusale dhamme, no paccāvamati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vamateva pāpake akusale dhamme, no paccāvamati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vamateva pāpake akusale dhamme, no paccāvamati”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sūkasuttaṃ

154. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sālīsūkā vā yavasūkā vā sammāpaṇihitaṃ hatthena vā pādena vā akkantaṃ hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā bhindissati lohitaṃ vā uppādessatī- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sammāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, sūkassa. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindissati, vijjaṃ uppādessati, nibbānaṃ sacchikarissatī- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sammāpaṇihitattā, bhikkhave, diṭṭhiyā. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindati, vijjaṃ uppādeti, nibbānaṃ sacchikaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhim (3.0046) bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammāpaṇihitāya diṭṭhiyā sammāpaṇihitāya maggabhāvanāya avijjaṃ bhindati, vijjaṃ uppādeti, nibbānaṃ sacchikaroti”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Ākāsasuttam

155. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ākāse vividhā vātā vāyanti- puratthimāpi vātā vāyanti, pacchimāpi vātā vāyanti, uttarāpi vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇāpi vātā vāyanti, sarajāpi vātā vāyanti, arajāpi vātā vāyanti, sītāpi vātā vāyanti, uṇhāpi vātā vāyanti, parittāpi vātā vāyanti, adhimattāpi vātā vāyanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi balāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, sattapi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi balāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, sattapi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto cattāropi satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, cattāropi iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi indriyāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcapi balāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, sattapi bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamameghasuttam

156. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ūhataṃ rajojallaṃ, tamenāṃ mahā-akālamegho ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti; evameva (3.0047) kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiyameghasuttam

157. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, uppannaṃ mahāmeghaṃ, tamenāṃ mahāvāto antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpasameti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppānuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpasameti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppānuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpasameti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto uppānuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme antarāyeva antaradhāpeti vūpasameti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nāvāsuttaṃ

158. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sāmuddikāya nāvāya vettabandhanabandhāya cha māsāni udake pariyādāya § hemantikena thalaṃ ukkhittāya vātātapaparetāni bandhanāni tāni pāvussakena meghena abhippavuṭṭhāni appakasireneva paṭippassambhanti, pūtikāni bhavanti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto appakasireneva saṃyojanāni paṭippassambhanti, pūtikāni bhavanti (3.0048). Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto appakasireneva saṃyojanāni paṭippassambhanti, pūtikāni bhavanti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroto appakasireneva saṃyojanāni paṭippassambhanti, pūtikāni bhavanti”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Āgantukasuttaṃ

159. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, āgantukāgāraṃ. Tattha puratthimāyapi disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, pacchimāyapi disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, uttarāyapi disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, dakkhiṇāyapi disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, khattiyāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, brāhmaṇāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, vessāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, suddāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, te dhamme abhiññā parijānāti, ye dhammā abhiññā pahātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā pajahati, ye dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti, ye dhammā abhiññā bhāvetabbā, te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā? Pañcupādānakkhandhā-tissa vacaniyaṃ. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā. Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pahātābbā? Avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca- ime, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā pahātābbā. Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā? Vijjā ca vimutti ca- ime, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā. Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā bhāvetābbā? Samatho ca vipassanā ca- ime, bhikkhave, dhammā abhiññā bhāvetābbā. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto, ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā te dhamme abhiññā pari-jānāti ...pe... ye (3.0049) dhammā abhiññā bhāvetābbā, te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto ye dhammā abhiññā pariññeyyā, te dhamme abhiññā pari-jānāti, ye dhammā abhiññā pahātābbā, te dhamme abhiññā pajahati, ye dhammā abhiññā sacchikātabbā, te dhamme abhiññā sacchikaroti, ye dhammā abhiññā bhāvetābbā, te dhamme abhiññā bhāveti”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Nadīsuttaṃ

160. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnaṇṇā pācīnapabbhārā. Atha mahājanakāyo āgaccheyya kuddāla-piṭakaṃ ādāya- ‘mayaṃ imaṃ gaṅgaṃ nadiṃ pacchāninnaṃ karissāma pacchāṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāraṇ’ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so mahājanakāyo gaṅgaṃ nadiṃ pacchāninnaṃ kareyya pacchāṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāraṇ”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Gaṅgā, bhante, nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnaṇṇā pācīnapabbhārā. Sā na sukarā pacchāninnaṃ kātuṃ pacchāṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāraṃ. Yāvadeva pana so mahājanakāyo kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assā”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāventaṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarontaṃ rājāno vā rājamahāmattā vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā ñātisālohitā vā bhogehi abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyuṃ- ‘ehambho purisa, kiṃ te ime kāsāvā anudahanti, kiṃ muṇḍo kapālamanusamcarasi! Ehi, hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu, puññāni ca karohī”ti. So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissatīti- netuṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yañhi taṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ vivekaninnaṃ vivekaṇaṃ vivekapa-bbhāraṃ taṃ vata hīnāyāvattissatīti- netuṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu (3.0050) ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ

maggam bhāveti, ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam bahulīkarotī”ti. (yadapi balakaraṇīyam, tadapi vitthāretabbaṃ.) Dvādasamaṃ.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

7. Esanāvaggo

1. Esanāsuttaṃ

161. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti.

“Tisso imā kho, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti.

“Tisso imā kho, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho (3.0051), bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti.

“Tisso imā kho, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti.

riyesanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ pariññāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. (yadapi abhiññā, tadapi pariññāya vitthāretabbaṃ.)

“Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmaca-riyesanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ parikkhayāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. (yadapi abhiññā, tadapi parikkhayāya vitthāretabbaṃ.)

“Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmaca-riyesanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭha-ṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsa-mādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapari-ṇāmiṃ ...pe... imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ pahānāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. (yadapi abhiññā, tadapi pahānāya vitthāre-tabbaṃ.) Paṭthamaṃ.

2. Vidhāsuttaṃ

162. “Tisso (3.0052) imā, bhikkhave, vidhā. Katamā tisso? ‘Seyyohamasmi’ti vidhā, ‘sadisoهاماسمي’ti vidhā, ‘hīnoهاماسمي’ti vidhā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso vidhā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vidhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya pari-kkhayāya pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭha-ṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsa-mādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapari-ṇāmiṃ ...pe... imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vidhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. (yathā esanā, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ). Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Āsavasuttaṃ

163. “Tayome, bhikkhave, āsavā. Katame tayo? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, avijjā-savo- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo āsavā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ āsa-vānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭha-ṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4. Bhavasuttaṃ

164. “Tayome, bhikkhave, bhavā. Katame tayo? Kāmabhavo, rūpabhavo, arūpa-bhavo- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo bhavā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ bhavānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭha-ṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dukkhatāsuttam

165. “Tisso imā, bhikkhave, dukkhatā. Katamā tisso? Dukkhadukkhatā, saṅkhāradukkhatā, vipariṇāmadukkhatā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso dukkhatā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ dukkhatānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Khilasuttam

166. “Tayome, bhikkhave, khilā. Katame tayo? Rāgo khilo, doso khilo, moho khilo- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo khilā. Imesaṃ (3.0053) kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ khilānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Malasuttam

167. “Tīṇimāni, bhikkhave, malāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Rāgo malaṃ, doso malaṃ, moho malaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, tīṇi malāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ malānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Nīghasuttam

168. “Tayome, bhikkhave, nīghā. Katame tayo? Rāgo nīgho, doso nīgho, moho nīgho- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo nīghā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ nīghānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vedanāsuttam

169. “Tisso imā, bhikkhave, vedanā. Katamā tisso? Sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso vedanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Taṇhāsuttam

170. “Tisso imā, bhikkhave, taṇhā. Katamā tisso? Kāmatataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso taṇhā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ taṇhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave,

bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ taṇhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Tasiṇāsuttaṃ

171. “Tisso (3.0054) imā, bhikkhave, tasiṇā. Katamā tisso? Kāmatasiṇā, bhavasiṇā, vibhavasiṇā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ tasiṇānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ ...pe... nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānapoṇaṃ nibbānapabbhāraṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ tasiṇānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Esanāvaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā khilā;
malaṃ nīgho ca vedanā, dve taṇhā tasiṇāya cāti.

8. Oghavaggo

1. Oghasuttaṃ

172. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, oghā. Katame cattāro? Kāmogho, bhavogho, diṭṭhogho, avijjogho- ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro oghā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ oghānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. (yathā esanā, evaṃ sabbaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.) Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Yogasuttaṃ

173. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, yogā. Katame cattāro? Kāmayogo, bhavayogo, diṭṭhiyogo avijjāyogo- ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro yogā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ yogānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Upādānasuttaṃ

174. “Cattārimāni (3.0055), bhikkhave, upādānāni. Katamāni cattāri? Kāmupādānaṃ, diṭṭhupādānaṃ, sīlabbatupādānaṃ, attavādupādānaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri upādānāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ upādānānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ganthasuttaṃ

175. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, ganthā. Katame cattāro? Abhijjhā kāyagantho, byāpādo kāyagantho, sīlabbataparāmāso kāyagantho, idaṃsaccābhiniveso kāyagantho- ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro ganthā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ganthānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Anusayasuttaṃ

176. “Sattime, bhikkhave, anusayā. Katame satta? Kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo, diṭṭhānusayo, vicikicchānusayo, mānānusayo, bhavarāgānusayo, avijjānusayo- ime kho, bhikkhave, sattānusayā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sattannaṃ anusayānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kāmaguṇasuttaṃ

177. “Pañcime, bhikkhave, kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca? Cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā ...pe... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā ...pe... jivhāviññeyyā rasā ...pe... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā- ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca kāmaguṇā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Nīvaraṇasuttaṃ

178. “Pañcimāni (3.0056), bhikkhave, nīvaraṇāni. Katamāni pañca? Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ, thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccakukkucanīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Upādānakkhandhasuttaṃ

179. “Pañcime, bhikkhave, upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Seyyathidaṃ-rūpupādānakkhandho, vedanupādānakkhandho, saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhā-rupādānakkhandho, viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime kho, bhikkhave, pañcupādānakkhandhā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Orambhāgiyasuttaṃ

180. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Sakkāyadiṭṭhi, vicikicchā, sīlabbataparāmāso, kāmaccando, byāpādo- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ...pe... ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Uddhambhāgiyasuttaṃ

181. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcu-ddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya (3.0057) parikkhayāya pahānāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti.

“Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcu-ddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo. Katamo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti ...pe... sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ... amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ... nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānaṇaṃ nibbāna-pabbhāraṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvetabbo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Oghavaggo aṭṭhamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthaṃ anusayena ca;

kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇaṃ, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.
Vagguddānaṃ-

Avijjāvaggo paṭhamo, dutiyaṃ vihāraṃ vuccati;
micchattaṃ tatiyo vaggo, catutthaṃ paṭipanneneva.
Titthiyaṃ pañcamaṃ vaggo, chaṭṭho sūriyena ca;
bahukate sattamo vaggo, uppādo aṭṭhamena ca.
Divasavaggo navamo, dasamo appamādena ca;
ekādasabalavaggo, dvādasa esanā pāḷiyaṃ;
oghavaggo bhavati terasāti.

Maggasaṃyuttaṃ paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bojjhaṅgasamṃyuttaṃ

1. Pabbatavaggo

1. Himavantasuttaṃ

182. Sāvattihinidānaṃ (3.0058). “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, himavantaṃ pabbata-rājānaṃ nissāya nāgā kāyaṃ vaḍḍhenti, balaṃ gāhenti; te tattha kāyaṃ vaḍḍhetvā balaṃ gāhetvā kusobbhe otaranti, kusobbhe otarivā mahāsobbhe otaranti, mahāsobbhe otarivā kunnadiyo otaranti, kunnadiyo otarivā mahānadiyo otaranti, mahānadiyo otarivā mahāsamuddasāgaraṃ otaranti; te tattha mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ āpajjanti kāyena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesūti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ; dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto mahantattaṃ vepullattaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesū”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Kāyasuttaṃ

183. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ kāyo āhāraṭṭhitiko, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, anāhāro no tiṭṭhati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇā āhāraṭṭhitikā, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhanti, anāhārā no tiṭṭhanti.

“Ko (3.0059) ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, subhanimittaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmaccchandassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, paṭighanimittaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, aratitandī vijambhitā bhattasammado cetaso ca līnattaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, cetaso avūpasamo. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, vicikicchāṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayaṃ kāyo āhāraṭṭhitiko, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, anāhāro no tiṭṭhati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ime pañca nīvaraṇā āhāraṭṭhitikā, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhanti, anāhārā no tiṭṭhanti.

“Seyyathāpi (3.0060), bhikkhave, ayaṃ kāyo āhāraṭṭhitiko, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, anāhāro no tiṭṭhati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā āhāraṭṭhitikā, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhanti, anāhārā no tiṭṭhanti.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kusalākusalā dhammā, sāvajjānavajjā dhammā, hīnapaṇītā dhammā, kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya,

uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, ārambhadhātu § nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, pītisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave (3.0061), kāyapassaddhi, cittapassaddhi. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, samathanimittaṃ § abyagganimittaṃ. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave,

upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulīkāro-
ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa
vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayam kāyo āhāraṭṭhitiko, āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, anā-
hāro no tiṭṭhati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ime satta bojjhaṅgā āhāraṭṭhitikā,
āhāraṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhanti, anāhārā no tiṭṭhanti” ti. Dutiyam.

3. Sīlasuttam

184. “Ye te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū sīlasampannā samādhisampannā ñāṇasa-
mpannā vimuttisampannā vimuttiñāṇadassanasampannā, dassanampāhaṃ,
bhikkhave, tesam bhikkhūnaṃ bahukāraṃ § vadāmi; savanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave,
tesam bhikkhūnaṃ bahukāraṃ vadāmi; upasaṅkamanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave,
tesam bhikkhūnaṃ bahukāraṃ vadāmi; payirupāsanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tesam
bhikkhūnaṃ bahukāraṃ vadāmi; anussatimpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tesam bhikkhūnaṃ
bahukāraṃ vadāmi; anupabbajjampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tesam bhikkhūnaṃ bahu-
kāraṃ vadāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathārūpānaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhūnaṃ
dhammaṃ sutvā dvayena vūpakāsenā vūpakaṭṭho § viharati- kāyavūpakāsenā ca
cittavūpakāsenā ca. So tathā vūpakaṭṭho viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ anussarati anu-
vitakketi.

“Yasmiṃ (3.0062) samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathā vūpakaṭṭho viharanto taṃ
dhammaṃ anussarati anuvitakketi, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno
āradhho hoti; satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; satisambo-
jjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. So tathā sato viha-
ranto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ
paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati, dhammavicayasambo-
jjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti; dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ
tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye
bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicino
pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āradhhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicino
pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āradhhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, vīriyasambo-
jjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti; vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ
samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanā-
pāripūriṃ gacchati. Āradhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno āradhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirā-
misā, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti; pītisambo-
jjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye
bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati,
cittampi passambhati.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati

cittampi passambhati, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti; passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati.

“Yasmim samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti (3.0063) samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti.

“Yasmim samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti; upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim samaye bhikkhu bhāveti; upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, sattasu sambojjhaṅgesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame satta phalā sattānisaṃsā? Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti (3.0064), no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, no ce pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā uddhamṣoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī. Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, sattasu bojjaṅgesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu ime satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vatthasuttaṃ

185. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā sārīputto sāvattīyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā sārīputto bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso, bhikkhavo”ti! “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato sārīputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā sārīputto etadavoca-

“Sattime, āvuso, bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, dhammavicayasa-mbojjhaṅgo, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, pītisambojjhaṅgo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo- ime kho, āvuso, satta bojjhaṅgā. Imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi sāyanhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyanhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhati’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavati’ti pajānāmi ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhati’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavati’ti pajānāmi.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso, rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa. So yaññadeva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya (3.0065) pubbaṅhasamayaṃ pārupitum, taṃ tadeva dussayugaṃ pubbaṅhasamayaṃ pārupeyya; yaññadeva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ pārupitum, taṃ tadeva dussayugaṃ majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ pārupeyya; yaññadeva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya sāyanhasamayaṃ pārupitum, taṃ tadeva dussayugaṃ sāyanhasamayaṃ pārupeyya. Evameva khvāhaṃ, āvuso, imesaṃ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena majjhanhikaṃ samayaṃ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi sāyanhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyanhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhati’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavati’ti pajānāmi ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhati’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavati’ti pajānāmi”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Bhikkhusuttaṃ

186. Sāvattīnidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “bojjhaṅgā, bojjhaṅgā”ti, bhante, vuccanti. Kittāvātā nu kho, bhante, ‘bojjhaṅgā’ti

vuccanti”ti? “Bodhāya saṃvattantīti kho, bhikkhu, tasmā ‘bojjhaṅgā’ti vuccanti. Idha, bhikkhu, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Tassime satta bojjhaṅge bhāvayato kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati. Vimuttasmimṃ vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti. ‘Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānāti. Bodhāya saṃvattantīti, bhikkhu, tasmā ‘bojjhaṅgā’ti vuccanti”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kuṇḍaliyasuttaṃ

187. Ekaṃ (3.0066) samayaṃ bhagavā sākete viharati añjanavane migadāye. Atha kho kuṇḍaliyo paribbājako yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho kuṇḍaliyo paribbājako bhagavantaṃ eta-davoca- “ahamasmi, bho gotama, ārāmanissayī § parisāvacarō. Tassa mayhaṃ, bho gotama, pacchābhattaṃ bhuttapātarāsassa ayamācāro § hoti- ārāmena ārāmaṃ uyyānena uyyānaṃ anucaṅkamāmi anuvicarāmi. So tattha passāmi eke samaṇabrāhmaṇe itivādappamokkhānisaṃsañceva kathaṃ kathente upārambhānisaṃsañca- ‘bhavaṃ pana gotamo kimānisaṃso viharatī”ti? “Vijjāvimuttiṃ phalānisaṃso kho, kuṇḍaliya, tathāgato viharatī”ti.

“Katame pana, bho gotama, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī”ti? “Satta kho, kuṇḍaliya, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī”ti. “Katame pana, bho gotama, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrentī”ti? “Cattāro kho, kuṇḍaliya, satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrentī”ti. “Katame pana, bho gotama, dhammā bhāvitā, bahulīkatā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrentī”ti? “Tīṇi kho, kuṇḍaliya, sucaritāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrentī”ti. “Katame pana, bho gotama, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tīṇi sucaritāni paripūrentī”ti? “Indriyaṃ varo kho, kuṇḍaliya, bhāvito bahulīkato tīṇi sucaritāni paripūrentī”ti.

“Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, kuṇḍaliya, indriyaṃ varo kathaṃ bahulīkato tīṇi sucaritāni paripūrentī? Idha, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāpaṃ nābhijjhati nābhihaṃsati, na rāgaṃ janeti. Tassa

ṭhito ca kāyo hoti, ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṅghitaṃ suvimuttaṃ. Cakkhunā kho paneva rūpaṃ disvā amanāpaṃ na maṅku hoti appatiṭṭhitacitto adīnamānaso abyāpannacetaso. Tassa ṭhito ca kāyo hoti ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṅghitaṃ suvimuttaṃ.

“Puna (3.0067) caparaṃ, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhu sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā ...pe... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya manāpaṃ nābhijjhati nābhihaṃsati, na rāgaṃ janeti. Tassa ṭhito ca kāyo hoti, ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṅghitaṃ suvimuttaṃ. Manasā kho paneva dhammaṃ viññāya amanāpaṃ na maṅku hoti appatiṭṭhitacitto adīnamānaso abyāpannacetaso. Tassa ṭhito ca kāyo hoti, ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṅghitaṃ suvimuttaṃ.

“Yato kho, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāpāmanāpesu rūpesu ṭhito ca kāyo hoti, ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṅghitaṃ suvimuttaṃ. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...pe... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ...pe... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā ...pe... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya manāpāmanāpesu dhammesu ṭhito ca kāyo hoti, ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susaṅghitaṃ suvimuttaṃ. Evaṃ bhāvito kho, kuṇḍaliya, indriyaṃvarō evaṃ bahulīkato tīṇi sucaritāni paripūreti.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitāni ca, kuṇḍaliya, tīṇi sucaritāni kathaṃ bahulīkatāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti? Idha, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhu kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāveti, vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāveti, manoduccaritaṃ pahāya manosucaritaṃ bhāveti. Evaṃ bhāvitāni kho, kuṇḍaliya, tīṇi sucaritāni evaṃ bahulīkatāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, kuṇḍaliya, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā kathaṃ bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti? Idha, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, kuṇḍaliya, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā evaṃ bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, kuṇḍaliya, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti? Idha, kuṇḍaliya, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ (3.0068) bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, kuṇḍaliya, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti” ti.

Evaṃ vutte kuṇḍaliyo paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama, abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama! Seyyathāpi, bho gotama, nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya, cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantīti; evameva bhotā gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan” ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Kūṭāgārasuttaṃ

188. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo, sabbā tā kūṭa-ninnā kūṭapoṇā kūṭapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro” ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Upavānasuttaṃ

189. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca upavāno āyasmā ca sāriputto kosambiyaṃ viharanti ghoṣitārāme. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā upavāno tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā āyasmatā upavānena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ upavānaṃ etadavoca-

“Jāneyya (3.0069) nu kho, āvuso upavāna, bhikkhu ‘paccattaṃ yonisomanasikārā evaṃ susamāraddhā me satta bojjhaṅgā phāsuvihārāya saṃvattanti’” ti?

“Jāneyya kho, āvuso sāriputta, bhikkhu ‘paccattaṃ yonisomanasikārā evaṃ susamāraddhā me satta bojjhaṅgā phāsuvihārāya saṃvattanti’” ti.

“Satisambojjhaṅgaṃ kho, āvuso, bhikkhu ārabhamāno pajānāti ‘cittañca me suvimuttaṃ, thinamiddhañca me susamūhataṃ, uddhaccakukkuccañca me suppaṭivīnītaṃ, āraddhañca me vīriyaṃ, aṭṭhiṃkatvā manasi karomi, no ca līna’ ti ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ āvuso, bhikkhu ārabhamāno pajānāti ‘cittañca me suvimuttaṃ, thinamiddhañca me susamūhataṃ, uddhaccakukkuccañca me suppaṭivīnītaṃ, āraddhañca me vīriyaṃ, aṭṭhiṃkatvā manasi karomi, no ca līna’ ti. Evaṃ kho, āvuso sāriputta, bhikkhu jāneyya ‘paccattaṃ yonisomanasikārā evaṃ susamāraddhā me satta bojjhaṅgā phāsuvihārāya saṃvattanti’” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhama-uppannasuttaṃ

190. “Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo- ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātu-

bhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassā” ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiya-uppannasuttaṃ

191. “Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo- ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā” ti. Dasamaṃ.

Pabbatavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Himavantamaṃ kāyamaṃ sīlamaṃ, vatthamaṃ bhikkhu ca kuṇḍali;
kūṭaṅca upavānaṅca, uppannā apare duveti.

2. Gilānavaggo

1. Pāṇasuttaṃ

192. “Seyyathāpi (3.0070), bhikkhave, ye keci pāṇā cattāro iriyāpathe kappenti-kālena gamanaṃ, kālena ṭhānaṃ, kālena nisajjaṃ, kālena seyyaṃ, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evamete cattāro iriyāpathe kappenti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlamaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlamaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlamaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭhamasūriyūpamasuttaṃ

193. “Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetamaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- satta bojjhaṅge bhāvevessati, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ

nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarotī” ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dutiyasūriyūpamasuttaṃ

194. “Sūriyassa (3.0071), bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubba-nimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- aruṇuggaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- yonisomanasikāro. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetāṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- satta bojjhaṅge bhāvessati, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarotī” ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamagilānasuttaṃ

195. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahākassapo pippaliguhāyaṃ § viharati ābā-dhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā mahākassapo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahākassapaṃ etadavoca-

“Kacci te, kassapa, khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ? Kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭi-
kkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo” ti? “Na
me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti,
no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo” ti.

“Sattime, kassapa, bojjhaṅgā mayā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhi-
ññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo kho,
kassapa, mayā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbā-
nāya saṃvattati ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo kho, kassapa, mayā sammada-
kkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya (3.0072) nibbānāya

saṃvattati. Ime kho, kassapa, satta bojjhaṅgā mayā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti”ti. “Taggha, bhagavā, bojjhaṅgā; taggha, sugata, bojjhaṅgā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā mahākassapo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi. Vuṭṭhahi cāyasmā mahākassapo tamhā ābādhā. Tathāpahīno cāyasmato mahākassapassa so ābādhō ahoṣīti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyagilānasuttaṃ

196. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahāmoggallāno gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca-

“Kacci te, moggallāna, khamaniyaṃ kacci yāpaniyaṃ? Kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo”ti? “Na me, bhante, khamaniyaṃ, na yāpaniyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo”ti.

“Sattime, moggallāna, bojjhaṅgā mayā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo kho, moggallāna, mayā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo kho, moggallāna, mayā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, moggallāna, satta bojjhaṅgā mayā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti”ti. “Taggha, bhagavā, bojjhaṅgā; taggha, sugata, bojjhaṅgā”ti.

Idamavoca (3.0073) bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā mahāmoggallāno bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi. Vuṭṭhahi cāyasmā mahāmoggallāno tamhā ābādhā. Tathāpahīno cāyasmato mahāmoggallānassa so ābādhō ahoṣīti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Tatiyagilānasuttaṃ

197. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā mahācundo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ mahācundaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “paṭibhantu taṃ, cunda, bojjhaṅgā”ti.

“Sattime, bhante, bojjhaṅgā bhagavatā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo kho, bhante, bhagavatā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo kho, bhante, bhagavatā sammadakkhāto bhāvito bahulīkato abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya

saṃvattati. Ime kho, bhante, satta bojjhaṅgā bhagavatā sammadakkhātā bhāvitā bahulīkatā abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattantī”ti. “Taggha, cunda, bojjhaṅgā; taggha, cunda, bojjhaṅgā”ti.

Idamavocāyasmā cundo. Samanuñño satthā ahosi. Vuṭṭhahi ca bhagavā tamhā ābādha. Tathāpahīno ca bhagavato so ābādho ahosīti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Pāraṅgamasuttaṃ

198. “Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo- ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattantī”ti.

“Appakā (3.0074) te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino;
athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

“Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino;
te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

“Kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ vipphāya, sukkaṃ bhāvetha paṇḍito;
okā anokamāgamma, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

“Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano;
pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaklesehi paṇḍito.

“Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ;
ādānappaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā;
khīṇāsavā jutimanto, te loke parinibbutā”ti. sattamaṃ;

8. Viraddhasuttaṃ

199. “Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā viraddhā, viraddho tesāṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā āraddhā, āraddho tesāṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo- yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ime satta bojjhaṅgā viraddhā, viraddho tesāṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ime satta bojjhaṅgā āraddhā, āraddho tesāṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ariyasuttaṃ

200. “Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ariyā niyyānikā nīyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo- ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ariyā niyyānikā nīyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nibbidāsuttaṃ

201. “Sattime (3.0075), bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo- ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Gilānavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Pāṇā sūriyūpamā dve, gilānā apare tayo;
pāraṅgāmī viraddho ca, ariyo nibbidāya cāti.

3. Udāyivaggo

1. Bodhāyasuttaṃ

202. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-
“Bojjhaṅgā, bojjhaṅgā’ti, bhante, vuccanti. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, ‘bojjhaṅgā’ti vuccanti”ti? “Bodhāya saṃvattanti’ti kho, bhikkhu, tasmā bojjhaṅgāti vuccanti. Idha, bhikkhu, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. ‘Bodhāya saṃvattanti’ti kho, bhikkhu, tasmā ‘bojjhaṅgā’ti vuccanti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bojjhaṅgadesanāsuttaṃ

203. “Satta vo, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅge desessāmi; taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo- ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Ṭhānīyasuttaṃ

204. “Kāmarāgaṭṭhānīyānaṃ (3.0076), § bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulīkāraṃ anuppanno ceva kāmacchando uppajjati, uppanno ca kāmacchando bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati. Byāpādaṭṭhānīyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulīkāraṃ anuppanno ceva byāpādo uppajjati, uppanno ca byāpādo bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati. Thinamiddhaṭṭhānīyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulīkāraṃ anuppannañceva thinamiddhaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca thinamiddhaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati.

Uddhaccakukkuccaṭṭhāṇiyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulikārā anuppannañceva uddhaccakukkuccaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati. Vicikicchāṭṭhāṇiyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulikārā anuppannā ceva vicikicchā uppajjati, uppannā ca vicikicchā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati.

“Satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāṇiyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulikārā anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāṇiyānaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammānaṃ manasikārabahulikārā anuppanno ceva upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ayonisomanasikārasuttaṃ

205. “Ayoniso, bhikkhave, manasikaroto anuppanno ceva kāmacchando uppajjati, uppanno ca kāmacchando bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppanno ceva byāpādo uppajjati, uppanno ca byāpādo bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannañceva thinamiddhaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca thinamiddhaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannañceva uddhaccakukkuccaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannā ceva vicikicchā uppajjati, uppannā ca vicikicchā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo nuppajjati, uppanno ca satisambojjhaṅgo nirujjhati ...pe... anuppanno ceva upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo nuppajjati, uppanno ca upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo nirujjhati.

Yoniso (3.0077) ca kho, bhikkhave, manasikaroto anuppanno ceva kāmacchando nuppajjati, uppanno ca kāmacchando pahīyati; anuppanno ceva byāpādo nuppajjati, uppanno ca byāpādo pahīyati; anuppannañceva thinamiddhaṃ nuppajjati, uppannañca thinamiddhaṃ

pahīyati; anuppannañceva uddhaccakukkuccaṃ nuppajjati, uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīyati; anuppannā ceva vicikicchā nuppajjati, uppannā ca vicikicchā pahīyati.

“Anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati ...pe... anuppanno ceva upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Aparihānīyasuttaṃ

206. “Satta vo, bhikkhave, aparihāniye dhamme desessāmi; taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca, bhikkhave, satta aparihāniyā dhammā? Yadidaṃ- satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo- ime kho, bhikkhave, satta aparihāniyā dhammā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Taṇhakkhayasuttaṃ

207. “Yo, bhikkhave, maggo yā paṭipadā taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattati, taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ bhāvetha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, maggo katamā ca paṭipadā taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattati? Yadidaṃ- satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā udāyī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kathaṃ bhāvitā nu kho, bhante, satta bojjhaṅgā, kathaṃ bahulikātaṃ taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattanti”ti?

“Idha, udāyi, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ §. Tassa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ taṇhā pahīyati. Taṇhāya pahānā kammaṃ pahīyati. Kammaṃ pahānā dukkhaṃ pahīyati ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ (3.0078) nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ. Tassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ taṇhā pahīyati taṇhāya pahānā kammaṃ pahīyati. Kammaṃ pahānā dukkhaṃ pahīyati. Iti kho, udāyi, taṇhakkhayā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Taṇhānirodhasuttaṃ

208. “Yo, bhikkhave, maggo yā paṭipadā taṇhānirodhāya saṃvattati, taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ bhāvetha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, maggo katamā ca paṭipadā taṇhānirodhāya saṃvattati? Yadidaṃ- satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Kathaṃ bhāvitā, ca bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulikātaṃ taṇhānirodhāya saṃvattanti?”

“Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā taṇhānirodhāya saṃvattanti” ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Nibbedhabhāgiyasuttaṃ

209. “Nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ vo, bhikkhave, maggaṃ desessāmi; taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, nibbedhabhāgiyo maggo? Yadidaṃ- satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo” ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā udāyī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kathaṃ bhāvitā nu kho, bhante, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā nibbedhāya saṃvattanti” ti?

“Idha, udāyi, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ. So satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvitena cittaṃ anibbidhappubbaṃ appadālita-pubbaṃ lobhakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti; anibbidhappubbaṃ appadālita-pubbaṃ dosakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti; anibbidhappubbaṃ appadālita-pubbaṃ mohakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ (3.0079) vossaggapariṇāmiṃ vipulaṃ mahaggataṃ appamāṇaṃ abyāpajjaṃ. So upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvitena cittaṃ anibbidhappubbaṃ appadālita-pubbaṃ lobhakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti; anibbidhappubbaṃ appadālita-pubbaṃ dosakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti; anibbidhappubbaṃ appadālita-pubbaṃ mohakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāleti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, udāyi, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā nibbedhāya saṃvattanti” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ekadhammasuttaṃ

210. “Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi, yo evaṃ bhāvito bahulīkato saṃyojanīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya saṃvattati, yathayidaṃ, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulīkatā saṃyojanīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya saṃvattanti?”

“Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā saṃyojanīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya saṃvattanti.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, saṃyojanīyā dhammā? Cakkhu, bhikkhave, saṃyojanīyo dhammo. Etthete uppajjanti saṃyojanavinibandhā ajjhosānā ...pe... jivhā saṃyojanīyā dhammā. Etthete uppajjanti saṃyojanavinibandhā ajjhosānā ...pe... mano saṃyojanīyo dhammo. Etthete uppajjanti saṃyojanavinibandhā ajjhosānā.

Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, saṃyojanīyā dhammā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Udāyisuttaṃ

211. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sumbhesu viharati setakaṃ nāma sumbhānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho āyasmā udāyī yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... eka-mantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā udāyī bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante! Yāva bahukatañca me, bhante, bhagavati pemañca gāravo ca hirī ca ottappañca. Ahañhi, bhante, pubbe agārikabhūto samāno (3.0080) abahukato ahosiṃ dhammena § abahukato saṅghena. So khvāhaṃ bhagavati pemañca gāravañca hiriñca ottappañca sampassamāno agā-rasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito. Tassa me bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi- ‘iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo; iti vedanā ...pe... iti saññā... iti saṅkhārā... iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo’ti.

“So khvāhaṃ, bhante, suññāgāragato imesaṃ pañcupādānakkhandhānaṃ ukkujjāvakujaṃ samparivattento ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ. Dhammo ca me, bhante, abhisamito, maggo ca me paṭiladdho; yo me bhāvito bahulīkato tathā tathā viharantaṃ tathattāya upanessati yathāhaṃ- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānissāmi.

“Satisambojjhaṅgo me, bhante, paṭiladdho, yo me bhāvito bahulīkato tathā tathā viharantaṃ tathattāya upanessati yathāhaṃ- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānissāmi ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo me, bhante, paṭiladdho, yo me bhāvito bahulīkato tathā tathā viharantaṃ tathattāya upanessati yathāhaṃ- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānissāmi. Ayaṃ kho me, bhante, maggo paṭiladdho, yo me bhāvito bahulīkato tathā tathā viharantaṃ tathattāya upanessati yathāhaṃ- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānissāmi”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, udāyi! Eso hi te, udāyi, maggo paṭiladdho, yo te bhāvito bahulīkato tathā tathā viharantaṃ tathattāya upanessati yathā tvaṃ- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ti pajānissasī”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Udāyivaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Bodhāya (3.0081) desanā ṭhānā, ayoniso cāparihānī;
khayo nirodho nibbedho, ekadhammo udāyināti.

4. Nīvaraṇavaggo

1. Paṭhamakusalasuttaṃ

212. “Ye keci, bhikkhave, dhammā kusalā kusalabhāgiyā kusalapakkhikā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā; appamādo tesam dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Appamattassetam, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭi-kaṅkhaṃ- satta bojjhaṅge bhāvēssati, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appamatto satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyakusalasuttaṃ

213. “Ye keci, bhikkhave, dhammā kusalā kusalabhāgiyā kusalapakkhikā, sabbe te yonisomanasikāramūlakā yonisomanasikārasamosaraṇā; yonisomanasikāro tesam dhammānaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetam, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- satta bojjhaṅge bhāvēssati, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkarissati.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave (3.0082), bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Upakkilesasuttaṃ

214. “Pañcime, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkilīṭṭhaṃ jātarūpaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā upeti kammāya. Katame pañca? Ayo, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa

upakkilesa, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhaṃ jātarūpaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā upeti kammāya. Lohaṃ, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkilesa, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhaṃ jātarūpaṃ ...pe... tipu, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkilesa ...pe... sīsaṃ, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkilesa ...pe... sajjhu, bhikkhave, jātarūpassa upakkilesa, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhaṃ jātarūpaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā upeti kammāya. Ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca jātarūpassa upakkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhaṃ jātarūpaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā upeti kammāya.

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, pañcime cittassa upakkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhaṃ cittaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā samādhīyati āsavānaṃ khayāya. Katame pañca? Kāmacchando, bhikkhave, cittassa upakkilesa, yena upakkilesena upakkiliṭṭhaṃ cittaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā samādhīyati āsavānaṃ khayāya ...pe... ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca cittassa upekkilesā, yehi upakkilesehi upakkiliṭṭhaṃ cittaṃ na ceva mudu hoti na ca kammaniyaṃ, na ca pabhassaraṃ pabhaṅgu ca, na ca sammā samādhīyati āsavānaṃ khayāya” ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Anupakkilesasuttaṃ

215. “Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphālasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo (3.0083) cetaso anupakkilesa bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphālasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati ...pe... upekkhāsambojjaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkilesa bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphālasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphālasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti” ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Ayonisomanasikārasuttaṃ

216. “Ayoniso, bhikkhave, manasikaroto anuppanno ceva kāmacchando uppajjati, uppanno ca kāmacchando bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppanno ceva byāpādo uppajjati, uppanno ca byāpādo bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannañceva thinamiddhaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca thinamiddhaṃ bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannañceva uddhaccakukkuccaṃ uppajjati, uppannañca uddhaccakukkuccaṃ bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati; anuppannā ceva vicikicchā uppajjati, uppannā ca vicikicchā bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattati” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Yonisomanasikārasuttaṃ

217. “Yoniso ca kho, bhikkhave, manasikaroto anuppanno ceva satisambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati ...pe... anuppanno ceva upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo uppajjati, uppanno ca upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchatī”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Buddhisuttaṃ

218. “Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā buddhiyā aparihānāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā buddhiyā aparihānāya saṃvattanti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Āvaraṇanīvaraṇasuttaṃ

219. “Pañcime, bhikkhave, āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso upakkilesā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā. Katame pañca? Kāmacchando, bhikkhave, āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo (3.0084) cetaso upakkilesa paññāya dubbalīkaraṇo. Byāpādo, bhikkhave, āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo cetaso upakkilesa paññāya dubbalīkaraṇo. Thinamiddhaṃ, bhikkhave, āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso upakkilesaṃ paññāya dubbalīkaraṇaṃ. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ, bhikkhave, āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso upakkilesaṃ paññāya dubbalīkaraṇaṃ. Vicikicchā, bhikkhave, āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso upakkilesā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā. Ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso upakkilesā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā.

“Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulikatā vijjāvimutti phalasaṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkilesa bhāvito bahulikato vijjāvimutti phalasaṃvattati ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkilesa bhāvito bahulikato vijjāvimutti phalasaṃvattati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulikatā vijjāvimutti phalasaṃvattantīti.

“Yasmiṃ, bhikkhave, samaye ariyasāvako aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbaṃ cetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti, imassa pañca nīvaraṇā tasmīṃ samaye na honti. Satta bojjhaṅgā tasmīṃ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Katame pañca nīvaraṇā tasmīṃ samaye na honti? Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ tasmīṃ samaye na hoti, byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ tasmīṃ samaye na hoti, thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ tasmīṃ samaye na hoti, uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ tasmīṃ samaye na hoti, vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ tasmīṃ samaye na hoti. Imassa pañca nīvaraṇā tasmīṃ samaye na honti.

“Katame satta bojhaṅgā tasmim̐ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti? Satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Ime satta bojhaṅgā tasmim̐ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Yasmiṃ, bhikkhave, samaye ariyasāvako aṭṭhim̐ katvā manasi katvā sabbaṃ cetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto (3.0085) dhammaṃ suṇāti, imassa pañca nīvaraṇā tasmim̐ samaye na honti. Ime satta bojhaṅgā tasmim̐ samaye bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Rukkhasuttaṃ

220. “Santi, bhikkhave, mahārukkhā aṇubijā mahākāyā rukkhānaṃ ajjhāruhā, yehi rukkhā ajjhārūḷhā obhaggavibhaggā vipatitā senti. Katame ca te, bhikkhave, mahārukkhā aṇubijā mahākāyā rukkhānaṃ ajjhāruhā, yehi rukkhā ajjhārūḷhā obhaggavibhaggā vipatitā senti §? Assattho, nigrodho, pilakkho, udumbaro, kacchako, kapitthano- ime kho te, bhikkhave, mahārukkhā aṇubijā mahākāyā rukkhānaṃ ajjhāruhā, yehi rukkhā ajjhārūḷhā obhaggavibhaggā vipatitā senti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, idhekacco kulaputto yādisake kāme ohāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so tādisakehi kāmehi tato vā pāpiṭṭhatarehi obhaggavibhaggo vipatito seti.

“Pañcime, bhikkhave, āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso ajjhāruhā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā. Katame pañca? Kāmacchando, bhikkhave, āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo cetaso ajjhāruho paññāya dubbalīkaraṇo. Byāpādo, bhikkhave, āvaraṇo nīvaraṇo cetaso ajjhāruho paññāya dubbalīkaraṇo. Thinamiddhaṃ, bhikkhave, āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso ajjhāruhaṃ paññāya dubbalīkaraṇaṃ. Uddhaccakukkucchaṃ, bhikkhave, āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ cetaso ajjhāruhaṃ paññāya dubbalīkaraṇaṃ. Vicikicchā, bhikkhave, āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso ajjhāruhā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā. Ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā cetaso ajjhāruhā paññāya dubbalīkaraṇā.

“Sattime, bhikkhave, bojhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anajjhāruhā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphalaśacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anajjhāruho bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphalaśacchikiriyāya saṃvattati ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, anāvaraṇo (3.0086) anīvaraṇo cetaso anajjhāruho bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphalaśacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anajjhāruhā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphalaśacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti” ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nīvaraṇasuttaṃ

221. “Pañcime, bhikkhave, nīvaraṇā andhakaraṇā acakkhukaraṇā aññāṇakaraṇā paññānirodhikā vighātapakkhiyā anibbānaśaṃvattanikā. Katame pañca? Kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ, bhikkhave, andhakaraṇaṃ acakkhukaraṇaṃ aññāṇakaraṇaṃ paññānirodhikaṃ vighātapakkhiyaṃ anibbānaśaṃvattanikaṃ. Byāpādanī-

varaṇaṃ, bhikkhave ...pe... thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ, bhikkhave... uddhaccakukku-
ccanīvaraṇaṃ, bhikkhave... vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ, bhikkhave, andhakaraṇaṃ aca-
kkhukaraṇaṃ aññāṇakaraṇaṃ paññānirodhikaṃ vighātapakkhiyaṃ anibbānasaṃ-
vattanikaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇā andhakaraṇā acakkhukaraṇā
aññāṇakaraṇā paññānirodhikā vighātapakkhiyā anibbānasaṃvattanikā.

“Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā cakkhukaraṇā ñāṇakaraṇā paññābuddhiyā avi-
ghātapakkhiyā nibbānasaṃvattanikā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo,
bhikkhave, cakkhukaraṇo ñāṇakaraṇo paññābuddhiyo avighātapakkhiyo nibbāna-
saṃvattaniko ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, bhikkhave, cakkhukaraṇo ñāṇaka-
raṇo paññābuddhiyo avighātapakkhiyo nibbānasaṃvattaniko. Ime kho, bhikkhave
, satta bojjhaṅgā cakkhukaraṇā ñāṇakaraṇā paññābuddhiyā avighātapakkhiyā
nibbānasaṃvattanikā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Nīvaraṇavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Dve kusalā kilesā ca, dve yoniso ca buddhi ca;
āvaraṇā nīvaraṇā rukkhaṃ, nīvaraṇañca te dasāti.

5. Cakkavattivaggo

1. Vidhāsuttam

222. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0087). “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ
samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā tisso vidhā pajahiṃsu, sabbe te sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ
bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā
brāhmaṇā vā tisso vidhā pajahissanti, sabbe te sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvi-
tattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā tisso
vidhā pajahanti, sabbe te sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Kata-
mesaṃ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa ...pe... upekkhāsambo-
jjhaṅgassa. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā tisso
vidhā pajahiṃsu ...pe... pajahissanti ...pe... pajahanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva
sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Cakkavattisuttam

223. “Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa pātubhāvā sattannaṃ ratanānaṃ pātu-
bhāvo hoti.

Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Cakkaratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, hatthiratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, assaratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, maṇḍiratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, itthiratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, gahapatiratanassa pātubhāvo hoti, pariṇāyakaratanassa pātubhāvo hoti. Rañño, bhikkhave, cakkavattissa pātubhāvā imesaṃ sattannaṃ ratanānaṃ pātubhāvo hoti.

“Tathāgatassa, bhikkhave, pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgaratanānaṃ pātubhāvo hoti. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa ratanassa pātubhāvo hoti ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa ratanassa pātubhāvo hoti. Tathāgatassa, bhikkhave, pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa imesaṃ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgaratanānaṃ pātubhāvo hoti”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Mārasuttaṃ

224. “Mārasenappamaddanaṃ (3.0088) vo, bhikkhave, maggaṃ desessāmi; taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, mārasenappamaddano maggo? Yadidaṃ satta bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo-ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, mārasenappamaddano maggo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Duppaññasuttaṃ

225. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “duppañño eḷamūgo, duppañño eḷamūgo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, ‘duppañño eḷamūgo’ti vuccati”ti? “Sattannaṃ kho, bhikkhu, bojjhaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā ‘duppañño eḷamūgo’ti vuccati. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa- imesaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā ‘duppañño eḷamūgo’ti vuccati”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paññavantasuttaṃ

226. “Paññavā aneḷamūgo, paññavā aneḷamūgo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, ‘paññavā aneḷamūgo’ti vuccati”ti? “Sattannaṃ kho, bhikkhu, bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā ‘paññavā aneḷamūgo’ti vuccati. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa- imesaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā ‘paññavā aneḷamūgo’ti vuccati”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Daliddasuttaṃ

227. “Daliddo, daliddo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, ‘daliddo’ti vuccati”ti? “Sattannaṃ kho, bhikkhu, bojjhaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā ‘daliddo’ti vuccati. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Satisambojjhaṅgassa ...pe... upekkhā-

sambojjaṅgassa- imesaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā ‘adaliddo’ti vuccati”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Adaliddasuttaṃ

228. “Adaliddo (3.0089), adaliddo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, ‘adaliddo’ti vuccati”ti? “Sattannaṃ kho, bhikkhu, bojjaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā ‘adaliddo’ti vuccati. Katamesaṃ sattannaṃ? Satisambojjaṅgassa ...pe... upekkhāsambojjaṅgassa- imesaṃ kho, bhikkhu, sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā ‘adaliddo’ti vuccati”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Ādiccasuttaṃ

229. “Ādiccassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- aruṇuggaṃ. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ uppādāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetā, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- satta bojjaṅge bhāvessati, satta bojjaṅge bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojjaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjaṅge bahulīkaroti”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ajjhattikaṅgasuttaṃ

230. “Ajjhattikaṃ, bhikkhave, aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ uppādāya, yathayidaṃ- bhikkhave, yonisomanasikāro. Yonisomanasikārasampannassetā, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- satta bojjaṅge bhāvessati, satta bojjaṅge bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yonisomanasikārasampanno satta bojjaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjaṅge bahulīkaroti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Bāhiraṅgasuttaṃ

231. “Bāhiraṃ (3.0090), bhikkhave, aṅganti karitvā nāññaṃ ekaṅgampi samanupassāmi sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ uppādāya, yathayidaṃ- bhikkhave, kalyāṇamittatā. Kalyāṇamittassetā, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- satta bojjaṅge bhāvessati, satta bojjaṅge bahulīkarissati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇa-

mitto satta bojhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojhaṅge bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto satta bojhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojhaṅge bahulīkaroti”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Cakkavattivaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Vidhā cakkavatti māro, duppañño paññavena ca;
daliddo adaliddo ca, ādiccaṅgena te dasāti.

6. Sākacchavaggo

1. Āhārasuttaṃ

232. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pañcannañca, bhikkhave, nīvaraṇānaṃ sattannañca bojhaṅgānaṃ āhārañca anāhārañca desessāmi; taṃ suṇātha. Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā kāmacchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmacchandassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, subhanimittaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā kāmacchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmacchandassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, paṭighanimittaṃ (3.0091). Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, aratitandi vijambhitā bhattasammado cetaso ca līnattaṃ. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, cetaso avūpasamo. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, vicikicchāṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha ayonisomanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamāhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kusalākusalā dhammā sāvajjānavajjā dhammā hīnapañitā dhammā kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko (3.0092) ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, ārambhadhātu nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, pītisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kāyappassaddhi cittappassaddhi. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, āhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, samathanimittam abyagganimittam. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

dāya, uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamāhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā kāmacchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmacchandassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, asubhanimittam (3.0093). Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā kāmacchandassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā kāmacchandassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, mettācetovimutti. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā byāpādassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā byāpādassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, ārambhadhātu nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā thinamiddhassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā thinamiddhassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, cetaso vūpasamo. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā uddhaccakukkuccassa bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya? Atthi, bhikkhave, kusalākusalā dhammā sāvajjānavajjā dhammā hīnapaṇītā dhammā kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā. Tattha yonisomanasikārabahulikāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannāya vā vicikicchāya uppādāya, uppannāya vā vicikicchāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyā dhammā. Tattha amanasikārabahulikāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko (3.0094) ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kusalākusalā dhammā sāvajjānavajjā dhammā hīnapaṇītā dhammā kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgā dhammā. Tattha amanasikārabahulikāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi,

bhikkhave, ārambhadhātu nikkamadhātu parakkamadhātu. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, pītisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, kāyappassaddhi cittappassaddhi. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, samathanimittaṃ abyagganimittaṃ. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā.

“Ko ca, bhikkhave, anāhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya, uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā? Atthi, bhikkhave, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhānīyā dhammā. Tattha amanasikārabahulīkāro- ayamanāhāro anuppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya (3.0095) uppannassa vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya pāripūriyā”ti. Paṭhamam.

2. Pariyāyasuttaṃ

233. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramā-dāya sāvattim piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etadahosi- “atippago kho tāva sāvattiyam piṇḍāya carituṃ. Yamnūna mayam yena aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāmā”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yena aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkamisṃsu; upasaṅkavitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodisṃsu. Sammodanīyam katham saraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdisṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocum-

“Samaṇo, āvuso, gotamo sāvakānam evam dhammam deseti- ‘etha tumhe, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtam bhāvēthā’ti. Mayampi kho, āvuso, sāvakānam evam dhammam desema- ‘etha tumhe, āvuso, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtam bhāvēthā’ti. Idha no, āvuso, ko viseso, ko adhippayāso, kiṃ nānākaraṇam samaṇassa vā gotamassa amhākam vā, yadidaṃ- dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanam, anusāsaniyā vā anusāsanin”ti?

Atha kho te bhikkhū tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandiṃsu nappaṭikkosiṃsu; anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamiṃsu- “bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikāntā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Idha (3.0096) mayaṃ, bhante, pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramā-dāya sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya pavisiṃha. Tesam no, bhante, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘atippago kho tāva sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya carituṃ, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāmā’ti. Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimha; upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodimha. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimha. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho amhe, bhante, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocuṃ-

“Samaṇo, āvuso, gotamo sāvakaṇaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ‘etha tumhe, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvēthā’ti. Mayampi kho, āvuso, sāvakaṇaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema- ‘etha tumhe, āvuso, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvēthā’ti. Idha no, āvuso, ko viseso, ko adhippayāso, kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ- dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ, anusāsaniyā vā anusāsaniṃ”ti?

“Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandimha nappaṭikkosimha, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimha- ‘bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmā’”ti.

“Evaṃvādino, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacaniyā- ‘atthi panāvuso, pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma pañca nīvaraṇā dasa honti, satta bojjhaṅgā catuddasā’ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na ceva sampāyissanti, uttariṅca vighātaṃ āpajjissanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yathā taṃ, bhikkhave, avisayasmiṃ. “Nāhaṃ taṃ, bhikkhave, passāmi sadevake loke samā-rake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya, aññatra tathāgatena vā tathāgatasā-vakena vā ito vā pana sutvā”.

“Katamo (3.0097) ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma pañca nīvaraṇā dasa honti? Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ kāmacchando tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ, yadapi bahiddhā kāmacchando tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ byāpādo tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ, yadapi bahiddhā byāpādo tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Yadapi, bhikkhave, thinam tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ, yadapi middham tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ

gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Yadapi, bhikkhave, uddhaccaṃ tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ, yadapi kukkuccaṃ tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ dhammesu vicikicchā tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ, yadapi bahiddhā dhammesu vicikicchā tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma pañca nīvaraṇā dasa honti.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma satta bojjhaṅgā catuddasa honti? Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ dhammesu sati tadapi satisambojjhaṅgo, yadapi bahiddhā dhammesu sati tadapi satisambojjhaṅgo. ‘Satisambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti.

“Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ dhammesu paññāya pavicinati § pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati tadapi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, yadapi bahiddhā dhammesu paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati tadapi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo. ‘Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti.

“Yadapi, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ vīriyaṃ tadapi vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, yadapi cetasikaṃ vīriyaṃ tadapi vīriyasambojjhaṅgo. ‘Vīriyasambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti.

“Yadapi (3.0098), bhikkhave, savitakkasavicārā pīti tadapi pītisambojjhaṅgo, yadapi avitakka-avicārā pīti tadapi pītisambojjhaṅgo. ‘Pītisambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyāyena dvayaṃ hoti.

“Yadapi, bhikkhave, kāyappassaddhi tadapi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, yadapi cittappassaddhi tadapi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo. ‘Passaddhisambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyaṇena dvayaṃ hoti.

“Yadapi, bhikkhave, savitakko savicāro samādhī tadapi samādhīsambojjhaṅgo, yadapi avitakka-avicāro samādhī tadapi samādhīsambojjhaṅgo. ‘Samādhīsambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyaṇena dvayaṃ hoti.

“Yadapi, bhikkhave, ajjhataṃ dhammesu upekkhā tadapi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, yadapi bahiddhā dhammesu upekkhā tadapi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. ‘Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo’ti iti hidaṃ uddesaṃ gacchati. Tadamināpetam pariyaṇena dvayaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pariyaṇo, yaṃ pariyaṇaṃ āgamma satta bojjhaṅgā catuddasā”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Aggisuttam

234. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramā-dāya sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu. (pariyaṇasuttasadisam).

“Evaṃvādino, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā- ‘yasmim, āvuso, samaye līnaṃ cittaṃ hoti, katamesaṃ tasmim samaye bojjhaṅgānaṃ akālo bhāvanāya, katamesaṃ tasmim samaye bojjhaṅgānaṃ kālo bhāvanāya? Yasmiṃ panāvuso, samaye uddhataṃ cittaṃ hoti, katamesaṃ tasmim samaye bojjhaṅgānaṃ akālo bhāvanāya, katamesaṃ tasmim samaye bojjhaṅgānaṃ kālo bhāvanāyā’ti? Evaṃ puṭṭhā, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na ceva sampāyissanti, uttariṇca vighātaṃ āpajjissanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yathā taṃ, bhikkhave, avisa-yasmim.

“Nāhaṃ taṃ, bhikkhave, passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa-maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākara-ṇena (3.0099) cittaṃ ārādheyya, aññatra tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā.

“Yasmim, bhikkhave, samaye līnaṃ cittaṃ hoti, akālo tasmim samaye passa-ddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo samādhīsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Līnaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi dussamuṭṭhāpayaṃ hoti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso parittaṃ aggiṃ ujjaletukāmo assa. So tattha allāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, allāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya, allāni ca kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya, udakavātaṇca dadeyya, paṃsukena ca okireyya; bhabbo nu kho so puriso parittaṃ aggiṃ ujjaletun”ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yasmim samaye līnaṃ cittaṃ hoti, akālo tasmim samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo samādhīsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Līnaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi dussamuṭṭhāpayaṃ hoti.

“Yasmiṇca kho, bhikkhave, samaye līnaṃ cittaṃ hoti, kālo tasmim samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāva-

nāya, kālo pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Līnaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi susamuṭṭhāpayāṃ hoti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso parittaṃ aggim̐ ujjāletukāmo assa. So tattha sukkhāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni gomayāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya, mukhavātañca dadeyya, na ca paṃsukena okireyya; bhabbo nu kho so puriso parittaṃ aggim̐ ujjālitun”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yasmiṃ samaye līnaṃ cittaṃ hoti, kālo tasmim̐ samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Līnaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi susamuṭṭhāpayāṃ hoti.

“Yasmiṃ (3.0100), bhikkhave, samaye uddhattaṃ cittaṃ hoti, akālo tasmim̐ samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Uddhattaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi duvūpasamayaṃ hoti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso mahantaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ nibbāpetukāmo assa. So tattha sukkhāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni ca kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya, mukhavātañca dadeyya, na ca paṃsukena okireyya; bhabbo nu kho so puriso mahantaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ nibbāpen”ti? “No hetāṃ, bhante”.

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yasmiṃ samaye uddhattaṃ cittaṃ hoti, akālo tasmim̐ samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, akālo pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Uddhattaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi duvūpasamayaṃ hoti.

“Yasmiñca kho, bhikkhave, samaye uddhattaṃ cittaṃ hoti, kālo tasmim̐ samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Uddhattaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi suvūpasamayaṃ hoti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso mahantaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ nibbāpetukāmo assa. So tattha allāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, allāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya, allāni ca kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya, udakavātañca dadeyya, paṃsukena ca okireyya; bhabbo nu kho so puriso mahantaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ nibbāpetun”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yasmiṃ samaye uddhattaṃ cittaṃ hoti, kālo tasmim̐ samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Uddhattaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ taṃ etehi dhammehi suvūpasamayaṃ hoti. Satiñca khvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sabbatthikaṃ vadāmi”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Mettāsahagatasuttaṃ

235. Ekaṃ (3.0101) samayaṃ bhagavā koliyesu viharati haliddavasanaṃ nāma koliyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā

pattacivaramādāya haliddavasanaṃ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi- “atippago kho tāva haliddavasane piṇḍāya carituṃ. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāma”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamisṃsu; upasaṅkavitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocuṃ-

“Samaṇo, āvuso, gotamo sāvakaṇaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti- ‘etha tumhe, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharatha. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharatha. Muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharatha. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharathā”ti.

“Mayampi (3.0102) kho, āvuso, sāvakaṇaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema- ‘etha tumhe, āvuso, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharatha ...pe... karuṇāsahagatena cetasā... muditāsahagatena cetasā... upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharathā’ti. Idha no, āvuso, ko viseso, ko adhippayāso, kiṃ nānākaṇaṃ samaṇassa vā gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ- dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ, anusāsaniyā vā anusāsaniṃ”ti?

Atha kho te bhikkhū tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandiṃsu nappaṭikkosiṃsu. Anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamiṃsu- “bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāma”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū haliddavasane piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamisṃsu; upasaṅkavitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Idha mayaṃ, bhante, pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya hali-

ddavasane piṇḍāya pavisimha. Tesam no, bhante, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘atippago kho tāva haliddavasane piṇḍāya carituṃ. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāma’”ti.

“Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammomimha. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimha. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho amhe, bhante, te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocuṃ-

“Samaṇo, āvuso, gotamo sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti- ‘etha tumhe, bhikkhave, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā (3.0103) viharatha ...pe... karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ... muditāsahagatena cetasā... upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharathā’”ti.

“Mayampi kho, āvuso, sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema- ‘etha tumhe, āvuso, pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharatha ...pe... karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ...pe... muditāsahagatena cetasā ...pe... upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ; iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharathā’”ti. Idha no, āvuso, ko viseso, ko adhippayāso,

kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ, dhammade-
sanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ, anusāsaniyā vā anusāsaniṃ”ti?

Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ
neva abhinandimha nappaṭikkosimha, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāyāsanaṃ
pakkamimha- ‘bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmā’ti.

“Evaṃvādino, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacaniyā- ‘kathaṃ
bhāvitā panāvuso, mettācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpa-
riyosānā? Kathaṃ bhāvitā panāvuso, karuṇācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃpa-
ramā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Kathaṃ bhāvitā panāvuso, muditācetovimutti,
kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Kathaṃ bhāvitā panāvuso,
upekkhācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā”ti?
Evaṃ puṭṭhā, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na ceva sampāyissanti, utta-
riṅca vighātaṃ āpajjissanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yathā taṃ, bhikkhave, avisayasmiṃ.
“Nāhaṃ taṃ, bhikkhave, passāmi sadevake (3.0104) loke samārake sabrahmake
sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyā-
karaṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya, aññatra tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā
pana sutvā”.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, mettācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā,
kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu mettāsahagataṃ satisambo-
jjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... mettāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vive-
kanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So sace āka-
ṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace
ākaṅkhati ‘paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati.
Sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, paṭikūla-
saññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī
vihareyyan’ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūlañca paṭi-
kūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti,
upekkhako ca tattha viharati sato sampajāno, subhaṃ vā kho pana vimokkhaṃ
upasampajja viharati. Subhaparamāhaṃ, bhikkhave, mettācetovimuttiṃ vadāmi,
idhapaññassa bhikkhuno uttarivimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, karuṇācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā,
kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu karuṇāsahagataṃ satisambo-
jjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... karuṇāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vive-
kanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So sace āka-
ṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati ...pe...
sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako
vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.
Sabbaso vā pana rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā
nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasa-
mpajja viharati. Ākāśānañcāyatanaparamāhaṃ, bhikkhave, karuṇācetovimuttiṃ (3.0
vadāmi, idhapaññassa bhikkhuno uttarivimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, muditācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā,

kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu muditāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... muditāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati ...pe... sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno. Sabbaso vā pana ākāsañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘anantaṃ viññāṇan’ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Viññāṇañcāyatanaparamāhaṃ, bhikkhave, muditācetovimuttiṃ vadāmi, idhapaññassa bhikkhuno uttarivimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, upekkhācetovimutti, kiṃgatikā hoti, kiṃparamā, kiṃphalā, kiṃpariyosānā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu upekkhāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... upekkhāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati ‘appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno. Sabbaso vā pana viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘natthi kiñci’ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ākiñcaññāyatanaparamāhaṃ, bhikkhave, upekkhācetovimuttiṃ vadāmi, idhapaññassa bhikkhuno uttarivimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Saṅgārasuttaṃ

236. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0106). Atha kho saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo yenekadā dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā? Ko pana, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo yenekadā dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā”ti?

“Yasmiṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, samaye kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena, uppannaṃ ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmimṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi tasmimṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, ubhayatthampi tasmimṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

“Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto saṃsaṭṭho lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā niliyā vā maññiṭṭhāya vā. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

“Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

“Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto agginā santatto pakkuthito § usmudakajāto (3.0) Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi tasmिṃ samaye ...pe... ubhayatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

“Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

“Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto sevālapaṇakapariyonaddho. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

“Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye uddhaccakukkucapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati uddhaccakukkucaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkucassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

“Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto vāterito calito bhanto ūmijāto. Tattha

cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ (3.0108) na jāneyya na passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati uddhaccakukkuccaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkuccassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

“Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi... dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

“Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto āvilo luḷito kalalībhūto andhakāre nikkhitto. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, paratthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati, ubhayatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati; dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā. Ayaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā dīgharattaṃ sajjhāyakatāpi mantā nappaṭibhanti, pageva asajjhāyakatā.

“Yasmiṃca kho, brāhmaṇa, samaye na kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, ubhayatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

“Seyyathāpi (3.0109), brāhmaṇa, udapatto asaṃsaṭṭho lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā nīliyā vā maññiṭṭhāya vā. Tattha cakkhumā

puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi... dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

“Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto na agginā santatto na pakkuthito na usmudakajāto, tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi... dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

“Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi ... dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

“Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto na sevālapaṇakapariyonaddho. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na thinamiddhaparetena, uppannassa ca thinamiddhassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi... dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

“Puna (3.0110) caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na uddhaccakukkucapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na uddhaccakukkucaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkucassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi... dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

“Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto na vāterito na calito na bhanto na ūmijāto. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na uddhaccakukkucapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na uddhaccakukkucaparetena, uppannassa ca uddhaccakukkucassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmिṃ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi ...pe... ubhayatthampi... dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

“Puna caparaṃ, brāhmaṇa, yasmiṃ samaye na vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathā-

bhūtaṃ pajānāti §, attatthampi tasmim̐ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi tasmim̐ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; ubhayatthampi tasmim̐ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

“Seyyathāpi, brāhmaṇa, udapatto accho vippasanno anāvilo āloke nikkhitto. Tattha cakkhumā puriso sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya. Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yasmim̐ samaye na vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, attatthampi tasmim̐ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, paratthampi tasmim̐ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati, ubhayatthampi tasmim̐ samaye yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati; dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā. Ayaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā dīgharattaṃ asajjhāyakatāpi mantā paṭibhanti, pageva sajjhāyakatā.

“Sattime (3.0111), brāhmaṇa, bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphālasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo kho, brāhmaṇa, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkilesa bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphālasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo kho, brāhmaṇa, anāvaraṇo anīvaraṇo cetaso anupakkilesa bhāvito bahulīkato vijjāvimuttiphālasacchikiriyāya saṃvattati. Ime kho, brāhmaṇa, satta bojjhaṅgā anāvaraṇā anīvaraṇā cetaso anupakkilesā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiphālasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti”ti. Evaṃ vutte saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama ...pe... upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Abhayasuttaṃ

237. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho abhayo rājakumāro yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho abhayo rājakumāro bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “pūraṇo, bhante, kassapo evamāha- ‘natthi hetu, natthi paccayo aññāṇāya adassanāya. Ahetu, appaccayo § aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ hoti. Natthi hetu, natthi paccayo ñāṇāya dassanāya. Ahetu, appaccayo ñāṇaṃ dassanaṃ hoti”ti. Idha bhagavā kimāhā”ti? “Atthi, rājakumāra, hetu, atthi paccayo aññāṇāya adassanāya. Sahetu, sappaccayo § aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ hoti. Atthi, rājakumāra, hetu, atthi paccayo ñāṇāya dassanāya. Sahetu, sappaccayo ñāṇaṃ dassanaṃ hoti”ti.

“Katamo pana, bhante, hetu, katamo paccayo aññāṇāya adassanāya? Kathaṃ sahetu, sappaccayo aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ hoti”ti? “Yasmim̐ kho, rājakumāra, samaye kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati- ayampi kho, rājakumāra, hetu, ayaṃ (3.0112) paccayo aññāṇāya adassanāya. Evampi sahetu sappaccayo aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, rājakumāra, yasmiṃ samaye byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena ...pe... thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena... uddhaccakukkucca-pariyuṭṭhitena... vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppānnāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati- ayampi kho, rājakumāra, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo aññāya adassanāya. Evampi sahetu sappaccayo aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ hotī”ti.

“Ko nāmāyaṃ, bhante, dhammapariyāyo”ti? “Nīvaraṇā nāmete, rājakumārā”ti. “Taggha, bhagavā, nīvaraṇā; taggha, sugata, nīvaraṇā! Ekamekenapi kho, bhante, nīvaraṇena abhibhūto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyya na passeyya, ko pana vādo pañcahi nīvaraṇehi?

“Katamo pana, bhante, hetu, katamo paccayo ñāṇāya dassanāya? Kathaṃ sahetu, sappaccayo ñāṇaṃ dassanaṃ hotī”ti? “Idha, rājakumāra, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvitena cittaena yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati- ayampi kho, rājakumāra, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo ñāṇāya dassanāya. Evampi sahetu, sappaccayo ñāṇaṃ dassanaṃ hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, rājakumāra, bhikkhu ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. So upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvitena cittaena yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati- ayampi kho, rājakumāra, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo ñāṇāya dassanāya. Evaṃ sahetu, sappaccayo ñāṇaṃ dassanaṃ hotī”ti.

“Ko nāmāyaṃ, bhante, dhammapariyāyo”ti? “Bojjhaṅgā nāmete, rājakumārā”ti. “Taggha, bhagavā, bojjhaṅgā; taggha, sugata, bojjhaṅgā! Ekamekenapi kho, bhante, bojjhaṅgena samannāgato yathābhūtaṃ jāneyya passeyya, ko pana vādo sattahi bojjhaṅgehi? Yopi me, bhante, gijjhakūṭaṃ pabbataṃ ārohantassa (3.0113) kāyakilamatho cittakilamatho, sopi me paṭippassaddho, dhammo ca me abhisamīto”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

Sākacchavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Āhārā pariyāyamaggi, mettaṃ saṅgāravena ca;
abhayo pucchito pañhaṃ, gijjhakūṭamhi pabbateti.

7. Ānāpānavaggo

1. Aṭṭhikamahapphalasuttaṃ

238. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Aṭṭhikasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā kathaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasa-

ññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā evaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā”ti.

Aññataraphalasuttaṃ

“Aṭṭhikasaññāya, bhikkhave, bhāvitāya bahulikatāya dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā. Kathaṃ bhāvitāya ca kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññāya kathaṃ bahulikatāya dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññāya evaṃ bahulikatāya (3.0114) dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā”ti.

Mahatthasuttaṃ

“Aṭṭhikasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulikatā mahato atthāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā kathaṃ bahulikatā mahato atthāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā evaṃ bahulikatā mahato atthāya saṃvattati”ti.

Yogakkhemasuttaṃ

“Aṭṭhikasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulikatā mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā kathaṃ bahulikatā mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave,

bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... aṭṭhikasaññā-sahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā evaṃ bahulikatā mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati” ti.

Samvegassuttaṃ

“Aṭṭhikasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulikatā mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā kathaṃ bahulikatā mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā evaṃ bahulikatā mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati” ti.

Phāsuvihārasuttaṃ

“Aṭṭhikasaññā (3.0115), bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulikatā mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā kathaṃ bahulikatā mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhikasaññā evaṃ bahulikatā mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattati” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Puḷavakasuttaṃ

239. “Puḷavakasaññā §, bhikkhave, bhāvitā ...pe... dutiyaṃ.

3. Vinīlakasuttaṃ

240. “Vinīlakasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... tatiyaṃ.

4. Vicchiddakasuttaṃ

241. “Vicchiddakasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... catutthaṃ.

5. Uddhumātakasuttaṃ

242. “Uddhumātakasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... pañcamaṃ.

6. Mettāsuttaṃ

243. “Mettā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā ...pe... chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Karuṇāsuttaṃ

244. “Karuṇā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā ...pe... sattamaṃ.

8. Muditāsuttaṃ

245. “Muditā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā ...pe... aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Upekkhāsuttaṃ

246. “Upekkhā (3.0116), bhikkhave, bhāvitā ...pe... navamaṃ.

10. Ānāpānasuttaṃ

247. “Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā ...pe... dasamaṃ.

Ānāpānavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Atṭhikapuḷavakaṃ vinīlakaṃ, vicchiddakaṃ uddhumātena pañcamaṃ;
mettā karuṇā muditā upekkhā, ānāpānena te dasāti.

8. Nirodhavaggo

1. Asubhasuttaṃ

248. “Asubhasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... paṭhamaṃ.

2. Maraṇasuttaṃ

249. “Maraṇasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... dutiyaṃ.

3. Āhārepaṭikūlasuttaṃ

250. “Āhāre paṭikūlasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... tatiyaṃ.

4. Anabhiratisuttaṃ

251. “Sabbaloke anabhiratisaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... catutthamaṃ.

5. Aniccasuttaṃ

252. “Aniccasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... pañcamaṃ.

6. Dukkhasuttaṃ

253. “Anicce dukkhasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... chaṭṭhamaṃ.

7. Anattasuttaṃ

254. “Dukkhe (3.0117) anattasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... sattamaṃ.

8. Pahānasuttaṃ

255. “Pahānasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Virāgasuttaṃ

256. “Virāgasaññā, bhikkhave ...pe... navamaṃ.

10. Nirodhasuttaṃ

257. “Nirodhasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññā kathaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nirodhasaññāsaṃsāgataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... nirodhasaññāsaṃsāgataṃ upekkhāsaṃbojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññā evaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsāti.

“Nirodhasaññāya, bhikkhave, bhāvitāya bahulikatāya dvinnamaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkamaṃ- diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā. Kathaṃ bhāvitāya, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññāya kathaṃ bahulikatāya dvinnamaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkamaṃ- diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nirodhasaññāsaṃsāgataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... nirodhasaññāsaṃsāgataṃ upekkhāsaṃbojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññāya evaṃ bahulikatāya dvinnamaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkamaṃ- diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā”ti.

“Nirodhasaññā, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulikatā mahato atthāya saṃvattati,

mahato yogakkhemāya saṃvattati, mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati, mahato phāsu-
vihārāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, nirodhasaññā kathaṃ bahulī-
katā mahato atthāya saṃvattati, mahato yogakkhemāya (3.0118) saṃvattati,
mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati, mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattati? Idha,
bhikkhave, bhikkhu nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe...
nirodhasaññāsahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāga-
nissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, niro-
dhasaññā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahato atthāya saṃvattati, mahato yogakkhemāya
saṃvattati, mahato saṃvegāya saṃvattati, mahato phāsuvihārāya saṃvattati”ti.
Dasamaṃ.

Nirodhavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Asubhamaṇa-āhāre, paṭikūla-anabhiratena §;
aniccadukkha-anattapahānaṃ, virāganirodhena te dasāti.

9. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Gaṅgānadī-ādisuttaṃ

258-269. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīna-
pabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta
bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro.
Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīka-
ronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave,
bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vive-
kanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho,
bhikkhave, bhikkhu satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto nibbā-
naninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. (yāva esanā pāḷi vitthāretabbā).

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo navamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cha (3.0119) pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
dvetē cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

10. Appamādavaggo

1-10. Tathāgatādisuttaṃ

270. “Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vāti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Appamādavaggo dasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sārena vassikaṃ;
rājā candimasūriyā ca, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

(appamādavaggo bojjaṅgasamaṃyuttassa bojjaṅgavasena vitthāretabbā).

11. Balakaraṇīyavaggo

1-12. Balādisuttaṃ

280. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā kariyanti ...pe....

Balakaraṇīyavaggo ekādasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

(balakaraṇīyavaggo bojjaṅgasamaṃyuttassa bojjaṅgavasena vitthāretabbā).

12. Esanāvaggo

1-10. Esanādisuttaṃ

292. “Tisso (3.0120) imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanāti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Esanāvaggo dvādasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasināya cāti.

(bojjaṅgasamaṃyuttassa esanāpeyyālaṃ vivekanissitato vitthāretabbaṃ).

13. Oghavaggo

1-8. Oghādisuttaṃ

302. “Cattārome bhikkhave, oghā. Katame cattāro? Kāmogho, bhavogho, ditṭhogho, avijjoghoti vitthāretabbaṃ.

10. Uddhambhāgiyasuttaṃ

311. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvetabbā. Katame satta? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhani-ssitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti rāgavinaya-pariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ... amatogadhaṃ amataparāyanaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ... nibbānaninnaṃ nibbānaṇaṃ nibbāna-pabbhāraṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvetabbā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Oghavaggo terasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ogho (3.0121) yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyānīti.

14. Punagaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

312-323

Punagaṅgānadī-ādisuttaṃ

Vaggo cuddasamo.

Uddānaṃ-

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
dvete cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.
(bojjhaṅgasamṃyuttassa gaṅgāpeyyālaṃ rāgavasena vitthāretabbaṃ).

15. Puna-appamādavaggo

324-333

Tathāgatādisuttaṃ

Pannarasamo.

Uddānaṃ-

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sārena vassikaṃ;
rājā candimasūriyā ca, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.
(appamādavaggo rāgavasena vitthāretabbo).

16. Punabalakaraṇīyavaggo

334-345

Punabalādisuttaṃ

Soḷasamo.

Uddānaṃ-

Balaṃ (3.0122) bijañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.
(bojjhaṅgasamaṃyuttassa balakaraṇīyavaggo rāgavasena vitthāretabbo).

17. Puna-esanāvaggo

346-356

Puna-esanādisuttaṃ

Puna-esanāvaggo sattarasamo.

Uddānaṃ-

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanātaṇhā tasināya cāti.

18. Puna-oghavaggo

357-366

Puna-oghādisuttaṃ

Bojjhaṅgasamaṃyutassa puna-oghavaggo aṭṭhārasamo.

Uddānaṃ-

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyānīti.

(rāgavinayapariyosāna-dosavinayapariyosāna-mohavinayapariyosānavaggo vitthāretabbo). (yadapi maggasaṃyuttaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, tadapi bojjhaṅgasam-
yuttaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ).

Bojjhaṅgasam-
yuttaṃ dutiyaṃ.

3. Satipaṭṭhānasam- yuttaṃ

1. Ambapālivaggo

1. Ambapālisuttaṃ

367. Evaṃ (3.0123) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati ambapālivane. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosam. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhikkhave, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Satisuttaṃ

368. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati ambapālivane. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosam. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya sampajāno. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya (3.0124) loke abhijjhādoma-

nassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati
ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave,
bhikkhu sato hoti.

kkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samī-
 ñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti,
 asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakkamme sampajāna-
 kārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti.
 Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sampajānakārī hoti. Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu viha-
 reyya sampajāno. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsānī”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Bhikkhusuttaṃ

369. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa
 ārāme. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā
 bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho so bhikkhu
 bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ
 desetu, yamaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī
 pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Evameva panidhekacce moghapurisā mañceva § ajjhe-
 santi, dhamme ca bhāsīte mameva anubandhitabbaṃ maññanti”ti. “Desetu me,
 bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ, desetu sugato saṃkhittena dhammaṃ.
 Appeva nāmāhaṃ bhagavato bhāsītassa atthaṃ jāneyyaṃ, appeva nāmāhaṃ
 bhagavato bhāsītassa dāyādo assan”ti. “Tasmātiha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, ādimeva viso-
 dhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ? Sīlaṅca suvi-
 suddhaṃ, diṭṭhi ca ujukā. Yato kho te, bhikkhu, sīlaṅca suvisuddhaṃ bhavissati
 diṭṭhi ca ujukā, tato tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro satipa-
 ṭṭhāne tividhena bhāveyyāsi.

Katame (3.0125) cattāro? Idha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, ajjhattaṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī
 viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; bahiddhā vā
 kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādoma-
 nassaṃ; ajjhatabhiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā,
 vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhattaṃ vā vedanāsu ...pe... bahiddhā vā
 vedanāsu ...pe... ajjhatabhiddhā vā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharāhi ātāpī
 sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhattaṃ vā citte ...pe...
 bahiddhā vā citte ...pe... ajjhatabhiddhā vā citte cittānupassī viharāhi ātāpī
 sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu
 ...pe... bahiddhā vā dhammesu...pe... ajjhatabhiddhā vā dhammesu dhammā-
 nupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.
 Yato kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne
 evaṃ tividhena bhāveyyāsi, tato tuyhaṃ, bhikkhu, yā ratti vā divaso vā āgami-
 ssati vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihānī”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyā-
 sanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho so
 bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva- yassa-
 tṭhāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ-

brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. “Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññasi. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣiti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Sālasuttaṃ

370. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu viharati sālāya brāhmaṇagāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi ...pe... etadavoca-

“Ye te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, te vo, bhikkhave, bhikkhū catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Etha tumhe, āvuso, kāye (3.0126) kāyānupassino viharatha ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, kāyassa yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya; vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharatha ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, vedanānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya; citte cittānupassino viharatha ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, cittassa yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya; dhammesu dhammānupassino viharatha ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, dhammānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya. Yepi te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tepi kāye kāyānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, kāyassa pariññāya; vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, vedanānaṃ pariññāya; citte cittānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, cittassa pariññāya; dhammesu dhammānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, dhammānaṃ pariññāya.

“Yepi te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā, tepi kāye kāyānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, kāyena viṣaṃyuttā; vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, vedanāhi viṣaṃyuttā; citte cittānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, cittena viṣaṃyuttā; dhammesu dhammānupassino viharanti ātāpino sampajānā ekodibhūtā vipassannacittā samāhitā ekaggacittā, dhammehi viṣaṃyuttā.

“Yepi te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, te vo, bhikkhave, bhikkhū imesaṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Akusalarāsisuttaṃ

371. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0127). Tatra kho bhagavā etadavoca- “akusalarāsi”ti,

bhikkhave, vadamāno pañca nīvaraṇe sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, akusalarāsi, yadidaṃ- pañca nīvaraṇā. Katame pañca? Kāmacchanda- nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ, thinamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccakukkuccanīva- raṇaṃ, vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ. ‘Akusalarāsi’ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno ime pañca nīva- raṇe sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, akusalarāsi, yadidaṃ- pañca nīvaraṇā.

“Kusalarāsi’ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno cattāro satipaṭṭhāne sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, kusalarāsi, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhi- jjhādomanassaṃ. ‘Kusalarāsi’ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, kusalarāsi, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sakuṇagghisuttam

372. “Bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, sakuṇagghi lāpaṃ sakuṇaṃ sahasā ajjhappattā aggahesi. Atha kho, bhikkhave, lāpo sakuṇo sakuṇagghiyā hariyamāno evaṃ paridevasi- ‘mayamevamha § alakkhikā, mayaṃ appapuññā, ye mayaṃ agocare carimha paravisaye. Sacejja mayaṃ gocare careyyāma sake pettike visaye, na myāyaṃ §, sakuṇagghi, alaṃ abhavissa, yadidaṃ- yuddhāyā’ti. ‘Ko pana te, lāpa, gocaro sako pettiko visayo’ti? ‘Yadidaṃ- naṅgalakaṭṭhakaraṇaṃ leḍḍuṭṭhānan”ti. “Atha kho, bhikkhave, sakuṇagghi sake bale apatthaddhā sake bale asaṃvadamānā § lāpaṃ sakuṇaṃ pamuñci- ‘gaccha kho tvaṃ, lāpa, tatrapī me gantvā na mokkhasī”ti.

“Atha (3.0128) kho, bhikkhave, lāpo sakuṇo naṅgalakaṭṭhakaraṇaṃ leḍḍu- ṭṭhānaṃ gantvā mahantaṃ leḍḍuṃ abhiruhitvā sakuṇagghiṃ vadamāno aṭṭhāsi- ‘ehi kho dāni me, sakuṇagghi, ehi kho dāni me, sakuṇagghi’ti. Atha kho sā, bhikkhave, sakuṇagghi sake bale apatthaddhā sake bale asaṃvadamānā ubho pakkhe sannayha § lāpaṃ sakuṇaṃ sahasā ajjhappattā. Yadā kho, bhikkhave, aññāsi lāpo sakuṇo ‘bahu-āgato kho myāyaṃ sakuṇagghi’ti, atha tasseva leḍḍussa antaraṃ paccupādi. Atha kho, bhikkhave, sakuṇagghi tattheva uraṃ paccatāḷesi. Evañhi taṃ §, bhikkhave, hoti yo agocare carati paravisaye.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, mā agocare carittha paravisaye. Agocare, bhikkhave, carataṃ paravisaye lacchati māro otāraṃ, lacchati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Ko ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno agocaro paravisayo? Yadidaṃ- pañca kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca? Cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā ...pe... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā... jivhāviññeyyā rasā... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno agocaro paravisayo.

“Gocare, bhikkhave, caratha sake pettike visaye. Gocare, bhikkhave, carataṃ

sake pettike visaye na lacchati māro otāraṃ, na lacchati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Ko ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno gocaro sako pettiko visayo? Yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno gocaro sako pettiko visayo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Makkaṭasuttaṃ

373. “Atthi, bhikkhave, himavato pabbatarājassa duggā visamā desā, yattha neva makkaṭānaṃ cārī na manussānaṃ. Atthi, bhikkhave, himavato pabbatarājassa (3.0129) duggā visamā desā, yattha makkaṭānañhi kho cārī, na manussānaṃ. Atthi, bhikkhave, himavato pabbatarājassa samā bhūmibhāgā ramaṇīyā, yattha makkaṭānañceva cārī manussānañca. Tatra, bhikkhave, luddā makkaṭavīthisu lepaṃ oḍḍenti makkaṭānaṃ bādhanāya.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, ye te makkaṭā abālaṃjātikā alolaṃjātikā, te taṃ lepaṃ disvā ārakā parivajjanti. Yo pana so hoti makkaṭo bālaṃjātikō lolaṃjātikō, so taṃ lepaṃ upasaṅkamitvā hatthena gaṇhāti. So tattha bajjhāti. ‘Hatthaṃ mocessāmi’ti dutiyena hatthena gaṇhāti. So tattha bajjhāti. ‘Ubho hatthe mocessāmi’ti pādena gaṇhāti. So tattha bajjhāti. ‘Ubho hatthe mocessāmi pādañcā’ti dutiyena pādena gaṇhāti. So tattha bajjhāti. ‘Ubho hatthe mocessāmi pāde cā’ti tuṇḍena gaṇhāti. So tattha bajjhāti. Evañhi so, bhikkhave, makkaṭo pañcoḍḍito thunaṃ seti anayaṃ āpanno byasanaṃ āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo luddassa. Tameṇaṃ, bhikkhave, luddo vijjhātvā tasmimyeva kaṭṭhakataṅgāre § avassajjetvā yena kāmaṃ pakkamati. Evaṃ so taṃ, bhikkhave, hoti yo agocare carati paravisaye.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, mā agocare carittha paravisaye. Agocare, bhikkhave, carataṃ paravisaye lacchati māro otāraṃ, lacchati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Ko ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno agocaro paravisayo? Yadidaṃ- pañca kāmagaṇā. Katame pañca? Cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā ...pe... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā... jivhāviññeyyā rasā... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno agocaro paravisayo.

“Gocare, bhikkhave, caratha sake pettike visaye. Gocare, bhikkhave, carataṃ sake pettike visaye na lacchati māro otāraṃ, na lacchati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Ko ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno gocaro sako pettiko visayo? Yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro (3.0130)? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno gocaro sako pettiko visayo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sūdasuttaṃ

374. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo sūdo rājānaṃ vā rājamahā-mattaṃ vā § nānaccayehi sūpehi paccupaṭṭhito assa- ambulaggehipi, tittakaggehipi, kaṭukaggehipi, madhuraggehipi, khārikehipi, akhārikehipi, loṇikehipi, aloṇikehipi.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo sūdo sakassa bhattu nimittaṃ na uggaṇhāti- ‘idaṃ vā me ajja bhattu sūpeyyaṃ ruccati, imassa vā abhiharati, imassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, imassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Ambilaggaṃ vā me ajja bhattu sūpeyyaṃ ruccati, ambulaggassa vā abhiharati, ambulaggassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, ambulaggassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Tittakaggaṃ vā me ajja... kaṭukaggaṃ vā me ajja... madhuraggaṃ vā me ajja... khārikaṃ vā me ajja... akhārikaṃ vā me ajja... loṇikaṃ vā me ajja... aloṇikaṃ vā me ajja bhattu sūpeyyaṃ ruccati, aloṇikassa vā abhiharati, aloṇikassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, aloṇikassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati”-ti.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo sūdo na ceva lābhī hoti acchādanassa, na lābhī vetanassa, na lābhī abhihārānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo sūdo sakassa bhattu nimittaṃ na uggaṇhāti. Eva-meva kho, bhikkhave, idhekacco bālo abyatto akusalo bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato cittaṃ na samādhiyati, upakkilesā na pahiyanti. So taṃ nimittaṃ na uggaṇhāti. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ...pe... citte cittānupassī viharati (3.0131) ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato cittaṃ na samādhiyati, upakkilesā na pahiyanti. So taṃ nimittaṃ na uggaṇhāti.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo bhikkhu na ceva lābhī hoti diṭṭheva dhamme sukhavīhārānaṃ, na lābhī satisampajaññaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so, bhikkhave, bālo abyatto akusalo bhikkhu sakassa cittassa nimittaṃ na uggaṇhāti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo sūdo rājānaṃ vā rājamahā-mattaṃ vā nānaccayehi sūpehi paccupaṭṭhito assa- ambilaggehipi, tittakaggehipi, kaṭukaggehipi, madhuraggehipi, khārikehipi, akhārikehipi, loṇikehipi, aloṇikehipi.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo sūdo sakassa bhaddu nimittaṃ uggaṇhāti- ‘idaṃ vā me ajja bhaddu sūpeyyaṃ rucati, imassa vā abhiharati, imassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, imassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Ambilaggaṃ vā me ajja bhaddu sūpeyyaṃ rucati, ambilaggassa vā abhiharati, ambilaggassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, ambilaggassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Tittakaggaṃ vā me ajja... kaṭukaggaṃ vā me ajja... madhuraggaṃ vā me ajja... khārikaṃ vā me ajja... akhārikaṃ vā me ajja... loṇikaṃ vā me ajja... aloṇikaṃ vā me ajja bhaddu sūpeyyaṃ rucati, aloṇikassa vā abhiharati, aloṇikassa vā bahuṃ gaṇhāti, aloṇikassa vā vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati’”-ti.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo sūdo lābhī ceva hoti acchādanassa, lābhī vetanassa, lābhī abhīhārānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo sūdo sakassa bhaddu nimittaṃ uggaṇhāti. Eva-meva kho, bhikkhave, idhekacco paṇḍito byatto kusalo bhikkhu kāye kāyānu-passī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato cittaṃ samādhiyati, upakkilesā pahīyanti. So taṃ nimittaṃ uggaṇhāti. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ...pe... citte cittānupassī viharati ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati (3.0132) ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato cittaṃ samādhiyati, upakkilesā pahīyanti. So taṃ nimittaṃ uggaṇhāti.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo bhikkhu lābhī ceva hoti diṭṭheva dhamme sukhavīhārānaṃ, lābhī hoti satisampajaññaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so, bhikkhave, paṇḍito byatto kusalo bhikkhu sakassa cittassa nimittaṃ uggaṇhāti”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Gilānasuttaṃ

375. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati veḷuvagāmake §. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “etha tumhe, bhikkhave, samantā vesāliyā yathāmittaṃ yathāsandiṭṭhaṃ yathāsambhattaṃ vassaṃ upetha. Idhe-vāhaṃ veḷuvagāmake vassaṃ upagacchāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā samantā vesāliyā yathāmittaṃ yathāsandiṭṭhaṃ yathāsambhattaṃ vassaṃ upagacchuṃ. Bhagavā pana tattheva veḷuvagāmake vassaṃ upagacchi §.

Atha kho bhagavato vassūpagatassa kharo ābādho uppajji, bāḷhā vedanā vattanti māraṇantikā. Tatra sudaṃ bhagavā sato sampajāno adhivāsesi avihañña-

māno. Atha kho bhagavato etadahosi- “na kho me taṃ patirūpaṃ, yo haṃ anāma-
ntetvā upatṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ parinibbāyeyyaṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ
imaṃ ābādhaṃ vīriyena paṭipañāmetvā jīvitasaṅkhāraṃ adhiṭṭhāya vihareyyan”ti.
Atha kho bhagavā taṃ ābādhaṃ vīriyena paṭipañāmetvā jīvitasaṅkhāraṃ adhi-
ṭṭhāya vihāsi. (atha kho bhagavato so ābādho paṭippassambhi) §.

Atha kho bhagavā gilānā vuṭṭhito § aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā vihārā nikkhamitvā
vihārapacchāyāyaṃ § paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena
bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ (3.0133) etadavoca-
“diṭṭho me, bhante, bhagavato phāsu; diṭṭhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato khamaniyaṃ;
diṭṭhaṃ, bhante, bhagavato yāpaniyaṃ. Api ca me, bhante, madhurakajāto viya
kāyo, disāpi me na pakkhāyanti, dhammāpi maṃ nappaṭibhanti bhagavato gela-
ññena. Api ca me, bhante, ahosi kācideva assāsamattā- ‘na tāva bhagavā parini-
bbāyissati, na yāva bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārabba kiñcideva udāharati”ti.

“Kiṃ pana dāni, ānanda, bhikkhusaṅgho mayi paccāsīsi §? Desito, ānanda,
mayā dhammo anantaraṃ abāhiraṃ karitvā. Natthānanda, tathāgatassa
dhammesu ācariyaṃvuṭṭhi. Yassa nūna, ānanda, evamassa- ‘ahaṃ bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ pariharissāmi’ti vā, ‘mamuddesiko bhikkhusaṅgho’ti vā, so nūna,
ānanda, bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārabba kiñcideva udāhareyya. Tathāgatassa kho,
ānanda, na evaṃ hoti- ‘ahaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pariharissāmi’ti vā, ‘mamuddesiko
bhikkhusaṅgho’ti vā. Sa kiṃ §, ānanda, tathāgato bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārabba
kiñcideva udāharissati! Etarahi kho panāhaṃ, ānanda, jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako
addhagato vayo-anupatto. Āsītiko me vayo vattati. Seyyathāpi, ānanda, jajjarasa-
kaṭaṃ § veḷamissakena § yāpeti; evameva kho, ānanda, vedhamissakena
maññe tathāgatassa kāyo yāpeti.

“Yasmiṃ, ānanda, samaye tathāgato sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā eka-
ccānaṃ vedanānaṃ nirodhā animittaṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati,
phāsutaro §, ānanda, tasmim samaye tathāgatassa kāyo hoti §. Tasmātihānanda,
attadīpā viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā ana-
ññasaraṇā.

“Kathañcānanda, bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhamma-
dīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo? Idhānanda, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viha-
rati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe...
citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno (3.0134)
satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, bhikkhu attadīpo
viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo.
Ye hi keci, ānanda, etarahi vā mamaccaye vā attadīpā viharissanti attasaraṇā ana-
ññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā; tamatagge mete,
ānanda, bhikkhū bhavissanti ye keci sikkhākāmā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Bhikkhunupassayasuttaṃ

376. Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramā-dāya yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavocum-

“Idha, bhante ānanda, sambahulā bhikkhuniyo catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā § viharantiyo uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ sañjānanti”ti §. “Evametaṃ, bhaginiyo, evametaṃ, bhaginiyo! Yo hi koci, bhaginiyo, bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto viharati, tassetam paṭi-kaṅkham- ‘uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ sañjānissati”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā ānando sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Idhāhaṃ, bhante, pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdimṣu. Atha kho, bhante, sambahulā bhikkhuniyo yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu. Ekamantaṃ (3.0135) nisinnā kho, bhante, tā bhikkhuniyo maṃ etadavocum- ‘idha, bhante ānanda, sambahulā bhikkhuniyo catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā viharantiyo uḷāraṃ pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ sañjānanti’ti. Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ, bhante, tā bhikkhuniyo etadavocaṃ-

‘evametaṃ, bhaginiyo, evametaṃ, bhaginiyo! Yo hi koci, bhaginiyo, bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto viharati, tassetam pāṭi-kaṅkham- uḷāram pubbenāparam visesaṃ sañjānissati”ti.

“Evametaṃ, ānanda, evametaṃ, ānanda! Yo hi koci, ānanda, bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto viharati, tassetam pāṭi-kaṅkham- uḷāram pubbenāparam visesaṃ sañjānissati” §.

“Katamesu catūsu? Idhānanda, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato kāyārammaṇo vā uppajjati kāyasmim pariḷāho, cetaso vā līnattaṃ, bahiddhā vā cittaṃ vikkhipati. Tenānanda §, bhikkhunā kismiñcideva pasādanīye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahitabbaṃ. Tassa kismiñcideva pasādanīye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahato pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Pamuditassa pīti jāyati. Pītimanassa kāyo passambhati. Passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati §. Sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘yassa khvāhaṃ atthāya cittaṃ paṇidahiṃ, so me attho abhinipphanno. Handa, dāni paṭisaṃharāmi”ti. So paṭisaṃharati ceva na ca vitakketi na ca vicāreti. ‘Avitakkomhi avicāro, ajjhattaṃ satimā sukhamasmī”ti pajānāti”.

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, bhikkhu vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato dhammārammaṇo vā uppajjati kāyasmim pariḷāho, cetaso vā līnattaṃ, bahiddhā vā cittaṃ vikkhipati. Tenānanda, bhikkhunā kismiñcideva pasādanīye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahitabbaṃ. Tassa kismiñcideva pasādanīye nimitte cittaṃ paṇidahato pāmojjaṃ jāyati (3.0136). Pamuditassa pīti jāyati. Pītimanassa kāyo passambhati. Passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati. Sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘yassa khvāhaṃ atthāya cittaṃ paṇidahiṃ, so me attho abhinipphanno. Handa, dāni paṭisaṃharāmi”ti. So paṭisaṃharati ceva na ca vitakketi na ca vicāreti. ‘Avitakkomhi avicāro, ajjhattaṃ satimā sukhamasmī”ti pajānāti. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, paṇidhāya bhāvanā hoti.

“Kathañcānanda, appaṇidhāya bhāvanā hoti? Bahiddhā, ānanda, bhikkhu cittaṃ appaṇidhāya ‘appaṇihitaṃ me bahiddhā cittaṃ”ti pajānāti. Atha pacchāpure ‘asaṃkhittaṃ vimuttaṃ appaṇihitaṃ”ti pajānāti. Atha ca pana ‘kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmī”ti pajānāti. Bahiddhā, ānanda, bhikkhu cittaṃ appaṇidhāya ‘appaṇihitaṃ me bahiddhā cittaṃ”ti pajānāti. Atha pacchāpure ‘asaṃkhittaṃ vimuttaṃ appaṇihitaṃ”ti pajānāti. Atha ca pana ‘vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmī”ti pajānāti. Bahiddhā, ānanda, bhikkhu cittaṃ appaṇidhāya ‘appaṇihitaṃ me bahiddhā cittaṃ”ti pajānāti. Atha pacchāpure ‘asaṃkhittaṃ vimuttaṃ appaṇihitaṃ”ti pajānāti. Atha ca pana ‘citte cittānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmī”ti pajānāti. Bahiddhā, ānanda, bhikkhu cittaṃ appaṇidhāya ‘appaṇihitaṃ me bahiddhā cittaṃ”ti pajānāti. Atha pacchāpure ‘asaṃkhittaṃ vimuttaṃ appaṇihitaṃ”ti pajānāti. Atha ca pana ‘dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā sukhamasmī”ti pajānāti. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, appaṇidhāya bhāvanā hoti.

“Iti kho, ānanda, desitā mayā paṇidhāya bhāvanā, desitā appaṇidhāya bhāvanā. Yaṃ, ānanda, satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakānaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni, ānanda, rukkhamaṇī, etāni suññā-gārāni! Jhāyathānanda, mā pamādattha; mā pacchā vippaṭṭisārino ahuvattha! Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsani”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā ānando bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinaṇḍīti. Dasamaṃ.

Ambapālivaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ambapāli (3.0137) sato bhikkhu, sālā kusalarāsi ca;
sakuṇagadhi makkaṭṭo sūdo, gilāno bhikkhunupassayoti.

2. Nālandavaggo

1. Mahāpurisasuttaṃ

377. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “mahāpuriso, mahāpuriso”ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, mahāpuriso hoti”ti? “Vimuttacittattā khvāhaṃ, sāriputta, ‘mahāpuriso’ti vadāmi. Avimuttacittattā ‘no mahāpuriso’ti vadāmi”.

“Kathaṅca, sāriputta, vimuttacitto hoti? Idha, sāriputta, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato cittaṃ virajjati, vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi. Vedaṇāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato cittaṃ virajjati, vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi. Evaṃ kho, sāriputta, vimuttacitto hoti. Vimuttacittattā khvāhaṃ, sāriputta, ‘mahāpuriso’ti vadāmi. Avimuttacittattā ‘no mahāpuriso’ti vadāmi”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Nālandasuttaṃ

378. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā nālandāyaṃ viharati pāvārikambavane. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “evaṃpasanno ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavati! Na cāhu, na (3.0 ca bhavissati, na cetaṛahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā bhagavatā bhiyyo-bhiññataro, yadidaṃ- sambodhiyaṃ”ti. “Uḷārā kho tyāyaṃ, sāriputta, āsabhi vācā

bhāsītā, ekaṃso gahito, sīhanādo nadito- ‘evaṃpasanno ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavati! Na cāhu, na ca bhavissati na cetarahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā bhagavatā bhīyyobhiññataro, yadidaṃ- sambodhiyaṃ”ti.

“Kiṃ nu te, sārīputta, ye te ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsaṃbuddhā, sabbe te bhagavanto cetasā ceto paricca veditā- ‘evaṃsīlā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ iti vā, ‘evaṃdhammā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ iti vā, ‘evaṃpaññā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ iti vā, ‘evaṃvihārino te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ iti vā, ‘evaṃvimuttā te bhagavanto ahesuṃ’ iti vā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”!

“Kiṃ pana te, sārīputta, ye te bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsaṃbuddhā, sabbe te bhagavanto cetasā ceto paricca veditā- ‘evaṃsīlā te bhagavanto bhavissanti’ iti vā, ‘evaṃdhammā te bhagavanto bhavissanti’ iti vā, ‘evaṃpaññā te bhagavanto bhavissanti’ iti vā, ‘evaṃvihārino te bhagavanto bhavissanti’ iti vā, ‘evaṃvimuttā te bhagavanto bhavissanti’ iti vā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Kiṃ pana tyāhaṃ §, sārīputta, etarahi, arahamaṃ sammāsaṃbuddho cetasā ceto paricca vidito- ‘evaṃsīlo bhagavā’ iti vā, ‘evaṃdhammo bhagavā’ iti vā, ‘evaṃpañño bhagavā’ iti vā, ‘evaṃvihārī bhagavā’ iti vā, ‘evaṃvimutto bhagavā’ iti vā”ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Ettha ca te, sārīputta, atītānāgatapaccuppannesu arahantesu sammāsaṃbuddhesu cetopariyaññaṃ § natthi. Atha kiñcarahi tyāyaṃ, sārīputta, uḷārā āsabhī vācā bhāsītā, ekaṃso gahito, sīhanādo nadito- ‘evaṃpasanno ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavati! Na cāhu, na ca bhavissati, na cetarahi vijjati añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā bhagavatā’ bhīyyobhiññataro, yadidaṃ- sambodhiyaṃ”ti?

“Na (3.0139) kho me §, bhante, atītānāgatapaccuppannesu arahantesu sammāsaṃbuddhesu cetopariyaññaṃ atthi, api ca me dhammanvayo vidito. Seyyathāpi, bhante, rañño paccantimaṃ nagaraṃ daḷhuddhāpaṃ § daḷhapākārato raṇaṃ ekadvāraṃ. Tatrassa dovāriko paṇḍito byatto medhāvī aññātānaṃ nivāretā ñātānaṃ pavesetā. So tassa nagarassa samantā anupariyāyapathaṃ anukkama māno na passeyya pākārasandhiṃ vā pākāravivaraṃ vā, antamaso biḷāranikkhamaṇamattampi. Tassa evamassa- ‘ye kho keci oḷārikā paṇā imaṃ nagaraṃ pavissanti vā nikkhamanti vā, sabbe te imināva dvārena pavissanti vā nikkhamanti vā’ti. Evameva kho me, bhante, dhammanvayo vidito- ‘yepi te, bhante, ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsaṃbuddhā, sabbe te bhagavanto pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya, cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppaṭṭhitacittā, satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā, anuttaraṃ sammāsaṃbodhiṃ abhisambujjhiṃsu. Yepi te, bhante, bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsaṃbuddhā, sabbe te bhagavanto pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya, cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppaṭṭhitacittā, satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā, anuttaraṃ sammāsaṃbodhiṃ abhisambujjhiṃssanti. Bhagavāpi, bhante, etarahi arahamaṃ sammāsaṃbuddho pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya, cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppaṭṭhitacitto, satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā, anuttaraṃ sammāsaṃbodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Tasmātiha tvaṃ, sāriputta, imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ bhāseyyāsi bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ. Yesampi hi, sāriputta, moghapurisānaṃ bhavissati tathāgate kaṅkhā vā vimati vā, tesampimaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā yā tathāgate kaṅkhā vā vimati vā sā pahiyissati”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Cundasuttaṃ

379. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā sāriputto magadhesu (3.0140) viharati nālakagāmake ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Cundo ca samaṇuddeso āyasmato sāriputtassa upaṭṭhāko hoti.

Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto teneva ābādhena parinibbāyi. Atha kho cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmato sāriputtassa pattacīvaramādāya yena sāvatti jetavanaṃ anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “āyasmā, bhante, sāriputto parinibbuto. Idamassa pattacīvaran”ti.

“Atthi kho idaṃ, āvuso cunda, kathāpābhataṃ bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Āyā-māvuso cunda, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocessāmā”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho cundo samaṇuddeso āyasmato ānandassa paccassosi.

Atha kho āyasmā ca ānando cundo ca samaṇuddeso yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ayaṃ, bhante, cundo samaṇuddeso evamāha-

‘āyasmā, bhante, sāriputto parinibbuto; idamassa pattacīvaran’ti. Api ca me, bhante, madhurakajāto viya kāyo, disāpi me na pakkhāyanti, dhammāpi maṃ nappaṭibhanti ‘āyasmā sāriputto parinibbuto’ti sutvā”.

“Kiṃ nu kho te, ānanda, sāriputto sīlakkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto, samādhikkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto, paññākkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto, vimuttikkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto, vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto”ti? “Na ca kho me, bhante, āyasmā sāriputto sīlakkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto, samādhikkhandhaṃ vā ...pe... paññākkhandhaṃ vā... vimuttikkhandhaṃ vā... vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhaṃ vā ādāya parinibbuto. Api ca me, bhante, āyasmā sāriputto ovādako ahosi otiṇṇo viññāpako sandassako samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako, akilāsu dhammadesanāya, anuggāhako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Taṃ mayaṃ āyasmato sāriputtassa dhammojaṃ dhamma-bhogaṃ dhammānuggahaṃ anussarāmā”ti.

“Nanu (3.0141) taṃ, ānanda, mayā paṭikacceva § akkhātaṃ- ‘sabbehi piyehi manāpehi nānābhāvo vinābhāvo aññathābhāvo. Taṃ kutettha, ānanda, labbhā! Yaṃ taṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ palokadhammaṃ, taṃ vata mā palujjīti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathāpi, ānanda, mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato yo mahantataro khandho so palujjeyya; evameva kho ānanda, mahato bhikkhusaṅghassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sāriputto parinibbuto. Taṃ kutettha, ānanda, labbhā! Yaṃ taṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ palokadhammaṃ, taṃ vata mā palujjīti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Tasmātihānanda, attadīpā viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhamma-dīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā.

“Kathañcānanda, bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhamma-dīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo? Idhānanda, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo. Ye hi keci, ānanda, etarahi vā mamaccaye vā attadīpā viharissanti attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā; tamatagge mete, ānanda, bhikkhū bhavissanti ye keci sikkhākāmā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ukkacelasuttaṃ

380. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vajjīsu viharati ukkacelāyaṃ gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ aciraparinibbutesu sāriputtamoggallānesu. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisinno hoti.

Atha kho bhagavā tuṅhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “api myāyaṃ, bhikkhave, parisā suññā viya khāyati parinibbutesu sāriputtamoggallānesu. Asuññā me, bhikkhave, parisā hoti (3.0142), anapekkhā tassaṃ disāyaṃ hoti, yassaṃ disāyaṃ sāriputtamoggallānā viharanti. Ye hi te, bhikkhave,

ahesum atitamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā, tesampi bhagavantānaṃ etapparamaṃyeva sāvakayugaṃ § ahosi- seyyathāpi mayhaṃ sārīputtamoggallānā. Yēpi te, bhikkhave, bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā, tesampi bhagavantānaṃ etapparamaṃyeva sāvakayugaṃ bhavissati- seyyathāpi mayhaṃ sārīputtamoggallānā. Acchariyaṃ, bhikkhave, sāvakānaṃ! Abbhutaṃ, bhikkhave, sāvakānaṃ! Satthu ca nāma sāsana- karā bhavissanti ovā- dappaṭikarā, catunnañca parisānaṃ piyā bhavissanti manāpā garubhāvanīyā ca! Acchariyaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa, abbhutaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa! Evarū- pepi nāma sāvakayuge parinibbute natthi tathāgatassa soko vā paridevo vā! Taṃ kutettha, bhikkhave, labbhā! Yaṃ taṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ palokadhammaṃ, taṃ vata mā palujjīti- netamaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato ye mahantatarā khandhā te palujjeyyumaṃ; evameva kho, bhikkhave, mahato bhikkhusaṅghassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sārīputtamoggallānā parinibbutā. Taṃ kutettha, bhikkhave, labbhā! Yaṃ taṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ palokadhammaṃ, taṃ vata mā palujjīti- netamaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, attadīpā viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasa- raṇā anaññasaraṇā.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu attadīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyā- nupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; veda- nāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu atta- dīpo viharati attasaraṇo anaññasaraṇo, dhammadīpo dhammasaraṇo anañña- saraṇo. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi vā mamaccaye vā attadīpā viharissanti attasa- raṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā; tamatagge mete, bhikkhave, bhikkhū bhavissanti ye keci sikkhākāmā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Bāhiyasuttaṃ

381. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0143). Atha kho āyasmā bāhiyo yena bhagavā tenupa- saṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Eka- mantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bāhiyo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Tasmātiha tvaṃ, bāhiya, ādimeva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ? Sīlañca suvisuddhaṃ, diṭṭhi ca ujukā. Yato ca kho te, bāhiya, sīlañca suvisuddhaṃ bhavissati, diṭṭhi ca ujukā, tato tvaṃ, bāhiya, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveyyāsi”.

“Katame cattāro? Idha, tvaṃ, bāhiya, kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampa- jāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhi- jjhādomanassaṃ. Yato kho tvaṃ, bāhiya, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ime cattāro

satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveṣṣasi, tato tuyhaṃ, bāhiya, yā ratti vā divaso vā āgami-
ssati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihānī”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā bāhiyo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyā-
sanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā
bāhiyo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva- yassa-
tthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāraṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ-
brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasa-
mpajja vihāsi. “Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ
itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā bāhiyo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.
Pañcamaṃ.

6. Uttiyasuttaṃ

382. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā uttiyo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami
...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā uttiyo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “sādhu
me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ bhagavato (3.0144)
dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Tasmā-
tiha tvaṃ, uttiya, ādimeva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ? Sīlaṅca suvisuddhaṃ, diṭṭhi ca ujukā. Yato ca kho te, uttiya, sīlaṅca
suvisuddhaṃ bhavissati, diṭṭhi ca ujukā, tato tvaṃ, uttiya, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle pati-
ṭṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveyyāsi”.

“Katame cattāro? Idha tvaṃ, uttiya, kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno
satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe...
dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhi-
jjhādomanassaṃ. Yato kho tvaṃ, uttiya, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ime cattāro
satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveṣṣasi, tato tvaṃ, uttiya, gamissasi maccudheyassa pāra-
n”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā uttiyo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyā-
sanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā
uttiyo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva- yassa-
tthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāraṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ-
brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasa-
mpajja vihāsi. “Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ
itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā uttiyo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.
Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Ariyasuttaṃ

383. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikatā ariyā niyyānikā
niyyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave,
bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhā-
domanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viha-

rati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takka-rassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Brahmasuttaṃ

384. Ekaṃ (3.0145) samayaṃ bhagavā uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā nerañjarāya tīre ajapālanigrodhe paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi- “ekāyano ayaṃ maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”.

“Katame cattāro? Kāye vā bhikkhu kāyānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vā bhikkhu ...pe... citte vā bhikkhu ...pe... dhammesu vā bhikkhu dhammānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ekāyano ayaṃ maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti.

Atha kho brahmā sahampati bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva- brahmaloke antarahito bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “evametaṃ, bhagavā, evametaṃ, sugata! Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhante, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”.

“Katame cattāro? Kāye vā, bhante, bhikkhu kāyānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vā, bhante, bhikkhu ...pe... citte vā, bhante, bhikkhu ...pe... dhammesu vā, bhante, bhikkhu dhammānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhante, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya (3.0146) ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti.

“Ekāyanaṃ jātikhayantadassī, maggaṃ pajānāti hitānukampī;
Idamavoca brahmā sahampati. Idaṃ vatvā athāparaṃ etadavoca-
“Ekāyanaṃ jātikhayantadassī, maggaṃ pajānāti hitānukampī;
etena maggena tariṃsu pubbe, tarissanti ye ca taranti oghan”ti. aṭṭhamaṃ;

9. Sedakasuttaṃ

385. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sumbhesu viharati sedakaṃ nāma sumbhānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, caṇḍālavamaṃsiko caṇḍālavamaṃsaṃ ussāpetvā medakathālikaṃ antevāsiṃ āmantesi- ‘ehi tvaṃ, samma medakathālike, caṇḍālavamaṃsaṃ abhiruhitvā mama uparikhandhe tiṭṭhāhi’ti. ‘Evaṃ, ācariyā’ti kho, bhikkhave, medakathālikā antevāsī caṇḍālavamaṃsikaṃ paṭissutvā caṇḍālavamaṃsaṃ abhiruhitvā ācariyassa uparikhandhe aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho, bhikkhave, caṇḍālavamaṃsiko medakathālikaṃ antevāsiṃ etadavoca- ‘tvaṃ, samma medakathālike, mamaṃ rakkha, ahaṃ taṃ rakkhissāmi. Evaṃ mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ guttā aññamaññaṃ rakkhitā sippāni ceva dassessāma, lābhañca § lacchāma, sotthinā ca caṇḍālavamaṃsā orohissāmā’ti. Evaṃ vutte, bhikkhave, medakathālikā antevāsī caṇḍālavamaṃsikaṃ etadavoca- ‘na kho panetaṃ, ācariya, evaṃ bhavissati. Tvaṃ, ācariya, attānaṃ rakkha, ahaṃ attānaṃ rakkhissāmi. Evaṃ mayaṃ attaguttā attarakkhitā sippāni ceva dassessāma, lābhañca lacchāma, sotthinā ca caṇḍālavamaṃsā orohissāmā”ti. “So tattha ñāyo”ti bhagavā etadavoca, “yathā medakathālikā antevāsī ācariyaṃ avoca. Attānaṃ, bhikkhave, rakkhissāmīti satipaṭṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ; paraṃ rakkhissāmīti satipaṭṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ. Attānaṃ, bhikkhave, rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati, paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati”.

“Kathañca (3.0147), bhikkhave, attānaṃ rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati? Āsevanāya, bhāvanāya, bahulīkamma- evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, attānaṃ rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati. Kathañca, bhikkhave, paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati? Khantiyā, avihiṃsāya, mettacittatāya, anudayatāya- evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati. Attānaṃ, bhikkhave, rakkhissāmīti satipaṭṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ; paraṃ rakkhissāmīti satipaṭṭhānaṃ sevitabbaṃ. Attānaṃ, bhikkhave, rakkhanto paraṃ rakkhati, paraṃ rakkhanto attānaṃ rakkhati”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Janapadakalyāṇīsuttaṃ

386. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sumbhesu viharati sedakaṃ nāma sumbhānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosumaṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca- “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ‘janapadakalyāṇī, janapadakalyāṇī’ti kho, bhikkhave, mahājanakāyo sannipateyya. ‘Sā kho panassa janapadakalyāṇī paramapāsāvinī nacce, paramapāsāvinī gīte. Janapadakalyāṇī naccati gāyati’ti kho, bhikkhave,

bhiyyosomattāya mahājanakāyo sannipateyya. Atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhappaṭikūlo. Tamenam evam vadeyya- ‘ayam te, ambho purisa, samatittiko telapatto antarena ca mahāsamajjam antarena ca janapadakalyāṇiyā pariharitabbo. Puriso ca te ukkhittāsiko piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhissati. Yattheva nam thokampi chaḍḍessati tattheva te siro pātesatī’ti. Tam kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu so puriso amum telapattam amanasikarivā bahiddhā pamādam āhareyyā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Upamā kho myāyam, bhikkhave, katā atthassa viññāpanāya. Ayam cevettha attho- samatittiko telapattoti kho, bhikkhave, kāyagatāya etam satiyā adhivacanam. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, evam sikkhitabbam- ‘kāyagatā sati no bhāvitā bhavissati bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā (3.0148) anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā’ti. Evañhi kho, bhikkhave, sikkhitabban”ti. Dasamam.

Nālandavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānam-

Mahāpuriso nālandam, cundo celañca bāhiyo;
uttiyo ariyo brahmā, sedakam janapadena cāti.

3. Sīlaṭṭhitivaggo

1. Sīlasuttam

387. Evam me sutam- ekam samayam āyasmā ca ānando āyasmā ca bhaddo pāṭaliputte viharanti kukkuṭārāme. Atha kho āyasmā bhaddo sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyam katham sāraṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bhaddo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “yānimāni, āvuso ānanda, kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni bhagavatā, imāni kusalāni sīlāni kimatthiyāni vuttāni bhagavatā”ti?

“Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo §, bhaddakam paṭibhānam, kalyāṇi paripucchā. Evañhi tvam, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi- ‘yānimāni āvuso ānanda, kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni bhagavatā, imāni kusalāni sīlāni kimatthiyāni vuttāni bhagavatā”ti? “Evamāvuso”ti. “Yānimāni, āvuso bhadda, kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni bhagavatā, imāni kusalāni sīlāni yāvadeva catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvanāya vuttāni bhagavatā”.

“Katamesam catunnam? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam; vedanāsu ...pe... (3.0149) citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassam. Yānimāni, āvuso bhadda, kusalāni sīlāni vuttāni bhagavatā, imāni kusalāni sīlāni yāvadeva imesam catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam bhāva-

nāya vuttāni bhagavatā” ti. Paṭhamam.

2. Ciraṭṭhitisuttaṃ

388. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bhaddo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, āvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti? Ko panāvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti” ti?

“Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo, bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi tvaṃ, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi- ‘ko nu kho, āvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti? Ko panāvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti” ti? “Evamāvuso” ti. “Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti. Catunnañca kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti”.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti. Imesañca kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti” ti. Dutiyam.

3. Parihānasuttaṃ

389. Ekaṃ (3.0150) samayaṃ āyasmā ca ānando āyasmā ca bhaddo pāṭali-putte viharanti kukkuṭārāme. Atha kho āyasmā bhaddo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisa-llānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā bhaddo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, āvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena saddhammaparihānaṃ hoti? Ko nu kho, āvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena saddhamma-aparihānaṃ hoti” ti?

“Sādhu sādhu, āvuso bhadda! Bhaddako kho te, āvuso bhadda, ummaṅgo, bhaddakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ, kalyāṇī paripucchā. Evañhi tvaṃ, āvuso bhadda, pucchasi- ‘ko nu kho, āvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena saddhammaparihānaṃ hoti? Ko panāvuso ānanda, hetu, ko paccayo yena saddhamma-aparihānaṃ hoti” ti? “Evamāvuso” ti. “Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā saddhammaparihānaṃ hoti. Catunnañca kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā saddhamma-aparihānaṃ hoti”.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī

sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā saddhammaparihānaṃ hoti. Imesañca kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā saddhamma-aparihānaṃ hotī”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Suddhasuttaṃ

390. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte (3.0151) ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Aññatarabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

391. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti? Ko pana, bho gotama, hetu, ko paccayo yena tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hotī”ti?

“Catunnaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti. Catunnañca kho, brāhmaṇa, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke

abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā abahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti. Imesañca kho, brāhmaṇa, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgate parinibbute saddhammo ciraṭṭhitiko hoti”ti.

Evaṃ vutte so brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama ...pe... upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Padesasuttaṃ

392. Ekaṃ (3.0152) samayaṃ āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahāmoggallāno āyasmā ca anuruddho sākete viharanti kaṇḍakīvane §. Atha kho āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahāmoggallāno sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhitā yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkamissa; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā anuruddhena saddhiṃ sammodissa. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidissa. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca- “sekho, sekho’ti §, āvuso anuruddha, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, āvuso, sekho hoti”ti? “Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ padesaṃ bhāvitattā sekho hoti”.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ padesaṃ bhāvitattā sekho hoti”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Samattasuttaṃ

393. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca- “asekho, asekho’ti, āvuso anuruddha, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, āvuso, asekho hoti”ti? “Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ samattaṃ bhāvitattā asekho hoti”.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho (3.0153), āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ samattaṃ bhāvitattā asekho hoti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Lokasuttaṃ

394. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca- “katamesaṃ, āvuso anuruddha, dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ § patto”ti? “Catunnaṃ, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ

bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto”.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā sahassaṃ lokaṃ abhijānāmi”-ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Sirivaḍḍhasuttaṃ

395. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ānando rājagahe viharati veļuvane kalandakani-vāpe. Tena kho pana samayena sirivaḍḍho § gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāļhagilāno. Atha kho sirivaḍḍho gahapati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena āyasmato ānandassa pāde siraṣā vanda- ‘sirivaḍḍho, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāļhagilāno. So āyasmato ānandassa pāde siraṣā vandati’ti. Evañca vadehi- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā ānando yena sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho so puriso sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho (3.0154) so puriso āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “sirivaḍḍho, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāļhagilāno, so āyasmato ānandassa pāde siraṣā vandati. Evañca vadeti- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā ānando yena sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā ānando tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena sirivaḍḍhassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā ānando sirivaḍḍhaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca- “kacci te, gahapati, khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo”ti? “Na me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāļhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo”ti.

“Tasmātiha te, gahapati, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘kāye kāyānupassī viharissāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharissāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ’ti. Evañhi te, gahapati, sikkhitabban”ti.

“Yeme, bhante, bhagavatā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā desitā saṃvijjanti, te dhammā § mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi. Ahañhi, bhante, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yāni cimāni, bhante, bhagavatā pañcorambhā-

giyāni saṃyojanāni desitāni, nāhaṃ, bhante, tesam kiñci attani appahīnaṃ samanupassāmi”ti. “Lābhā te, gahapati, suladdhaṃ te, gahapati! Anāgāmiphalaṃ tayā, gahapati, byākatan”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Mānadinnasuttaṃ

396. Taṃyeva (3.0155) nidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena mānadinno gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho mānadinno gahapati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvamaṃ, ambho purisa ...pe... na me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamoti. Evarūpāya cāhaṃ, bhante, dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yāni cimāni, bhante, bhagavatā pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni desitāni, nāhaṃ, bhante, tesam kiñci attani appahīnaṃ samanupassāmi”ti. “Lābhā te, gahapati, suladdhaṃ te, gahapati! Anāgāmiphalaṃ tayā, gahapati, byākatan”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sīlaṭṭhitivaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Sīlaṃ ṭhiti parihānaṃ, suddhaṃ brāhmaṇapadesaṃ;
samattaṃ loko sirivaḍḍho, mānadinnena te dasāti.

4. Ananussutavaggo

1. Ananussutasuttaṃ

397. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā’ti me, bhikkhave ...pe... bhāvitā’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”.

“Ayaṃ (3.0156) vedanāsu vedanānupassanā’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Sā kho panāyaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassanā bhāvetabbā’ti me, bhikkhave ...pe... bhāvitā’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Ayaṃ citte cittānupassanā’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu

cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Sā kho panāyaṃ citte cittānupassanā bhāvetabbā’ti me, bhikkhave ...pe... bhāvitā’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Sā kho panāyaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā’ti me, bhikkhave ...pe... bhāvitā’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Virāgasuttaṃ

398. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

“Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Viraddhasuttaṃ

399. “Yesamaṃ (3.0157) kesañci, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā, viraddho tesamaṃ ariyo maggo § sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesamaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā, āraddho tesamaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī.

“Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke

abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci, bhikkhave, ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Bhāvitasuttaṃ

400. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti.

“Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulikatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Satisuttaṃ

401. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. “Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya sampajāno. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī”.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ (3.0158); vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sampajāno hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhatthaṃ gacchanti. Viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhatthaṃ gacchanti. Viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhatthaṃ gacchanti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sampajāno hoti. Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya sampajāno. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Aññāsuttaṃ

402. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭi-kaṅkhaṃ- diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Chandasuttaṃ

403. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato yo kāyasmimṃ chando so pahīyati. Chandassa pahānā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

“Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharato yo vedanāsu chando so pahīyati. Chandassa pahānā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

“Citte (3.0159) cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa citte cittānupassino viharato yo cittamhi chando so pahīyati. Chandassa pahānā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

“Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato yo dhammesu chando so pahīyati. Chandassa pahānā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Pariññātasuttaṃ

404. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa kāye kāyānupassino viharato kāyo pariññāto hoti. Kāyassa pariññātattā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

“Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa vedanāsu vedanānupassino viharato vedanā pariññātā honti. Vedanānaṃ pariññātattā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

“Citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa citte cittānupassino viharato cittaṃ pariññātaṃ hoti. Cittassa pariññātattā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti.

“Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Tassa dhammesu dhammānupassino viharato dhammā pariññātā honti. Dhammānaṃ pariññātattā amataṃ sacchikataṃ hoti”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Bhāvanāsuttaṃ

405. “Catunnaṃ (3.0160), bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanaṃ desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha”. “Katamā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ayaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Vibhaṅgasuttaṃ

406. “Satipaṭṭhānañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi satipaṭṭhānabhāvanañca satipaṭṭhānabhāvanāgāminiñca paṭipadaṃ. Taṃ suṇātha”. “Katamañca, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ...pe... citte cittānupassī viharati ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānaṃ”.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu samudayadhammānupassī kāyasmim viharati, vayadhammānupassī kāyasmim viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī kāyasmim viharati, ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Samudayadhammānupassī vedanāsu viharati ...pe... samudayadhammānupassī citte viharati... samudayadhammānupassī dhammesu viharati, vayadhammānupassī dhammesu viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī dhammesu viharati, ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsatī, sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Ananussutavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ananussutaṃ (3.0161) virāgo, viraddho bhāvanā sati;
aññā chandaṃ pariññāya, bhāvanā vibhaṅgena cāti.

5. Amatavaggo

1. Amatasuttaṃ

407. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Catūsu, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā viharatha. Mā vo amataṃ panassa. Katamesu catūsu? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesu, bhikkhave, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā viharatha. Mā vo amataṃ panassā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Samudayasuttaṃ

408. “Catunnaṃ, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha. Ko ca, bhikkhave, kāyassa samudayo? Āhārasamudayā kāyassa samudayo; āhāranirodhā kāyassa atthaṅgamo. Phassasamudayā vedanānaṃ samudayo; phassanirodhā vedanānaṃ atthaṅgamo. Nāmarūpasamudayā cittassa samudayo; nāmarūpanirodhā cittassa atthaṅgamo. Manasikārasamudayā dhammānaṃ samudayo; manasikāranirodhā dhammānaṃ atthaṅgamo” ti. Dutiyāṃ.

3. Maggasuttaṃ

409. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “ekamidāhaṃ, bhikkhave, samayaṃ uruvelāyaṃ viharāmi najjā nerañjarāya tīre ajapālanigrodhe paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi- ‘ekāyano ayaṃ maggo sattānaṃ (3.0162) visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”.

“Katame cattāro? Kāye vā bhikkhu kāyānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vā bhikkhu vedanānupassī vihareyya ...pe... citte vā bhikkhu cittānupassī vihareyya ...pe... dhammesu vā bhikkhu dhammānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ekāyano ayaṃ maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā” ti.

“Atha kho, bhikkhave, brahmā sahampati mama cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva- brahmaloke antarahito mama purato pāturahosi. Atha kho, bhikkhave, brahmā sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yenāhaṃ tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā maṃ etadavoca- ‘evametaṃ, bhagavā, evametaṃ, sugata! Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhante, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”.

“Katame cattāro? Kāye vā, bhante, bhikkhu kāyānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu vā ...pe... citte vā ...pe... dhammesu vā, bhante, bhikkhu dhammānupassī vihareyya ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ekāyano ayaṃ, bhante, maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti.

“Idamavoca, bhikkhave, brahmā sahampati. Idaṃ vatvā athāparaṃ etadavoca-
‘Ekāyanaṃ jātikhayantadassī, maggaṃ pajānāti hitānukampī;
etena maggena tariṃsu pubbe, tarissanti ye ca taranti oghan”ti. tatiyaṃ;

4. Satisuttaṃ

410. “Sato (3.0163), bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sato hoti. Sato, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vihareyya. Ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Kusalarāsisuttaṃ

411. “Kusalarāsi”ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno cattāro satipaṭṭhāne sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, kusalarāsi, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā.

“Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... cittānupassī ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. ‘Kusalarāsi’ti, bhikkhave, vadamāno ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kevalo hāyaṃ, bhikkhave, kusalarāsi, yadidaṃ- cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Pātimokkhasaṃvarasuttaṃ

412. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitto vihareyyan”ti. “Tasmātiha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, ādimeva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ? Idha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharāhi ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhassu

sikkhāpadesu. Yato kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharissasi ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu (3.0164) bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhissu sikkhāpadesu; tato tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveyyāsi”.

“Katame cattāro? Idha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yato kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyyāsi, tato tuyhaṃ, bhikkhu, yā ratti vā divaso vā āgamissati vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihānī”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva- yassa- tṭhāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ- brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. “Khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Duccaritasuttaṃ

413. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... “sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. “Tasmātiha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, ādimeva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ? Idha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāveyyāsi. Vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāveyyāsi. Manoduccaritaṃ pahāya manosucaritaṃ bhāveyyāsi. Yato kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāveyyāsi, vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāveyyāsi, manoduccaritaṃ pahāya manosucaritaṃ bhāveyyāsi, tato tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveyyāsi”.

“Katame (3.0165) cattāro? Idha tvaṃ, bhikkhu, kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Yato kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyyāsi, tato tuyhaṃ, bhikkhu, yā ratti vā divaso vā āgamissati vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihānī”ti ...pe... aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Mittasuttaṃ

414. “Ye, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca kho sotabbaṃ maññeyyumaṃ mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā, te vo, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ

bhāvanāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā.

“Katamesaṃ, catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ye, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyumaṃ mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā, te vo, bhikkhave, imesaṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvanāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā patiṭṭhāpetabbā”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vedanāsuttaṃ

415. “Tisso imā, bhikkhave, vedanā. Katamā tisso? Sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso vedanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā.

“Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Āsavasuttaṃ

416. “Tayo me (3.0166), bhikkhave āsavā. Katame tayo? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, avijjāsavo- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo āsavā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ āsavānaṃ pahānāya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā.

“Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ āsavānaṃ pahānāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Amatavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Amataṃ samudayo maggo, sati kusalarāsi ca;
pātimokkhaṃ duccharitaṃ, mittavedanā āsavena cāti.

6. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Gaṅgānadī-ādisuttadvādasakaṃ

417-428. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāvento cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāvento cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu (3.0167) ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāvento cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
ete dve cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

7. Appamādavaggo

1-10. Tathāgatādisuttadasakaṃ

429-438. Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vāti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Appamādavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sāro ca vassikaṃ;

rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

8. Balakaraṇīyavaggo

1-12. Balādisuttadvādasakaṃ

439-450. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā kariyantīti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Balaṃ (3.0168) bijañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
ākāsenā ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

9. Esanāvaggo

1-10. Esanādisuttadasakaṃ

451-460. Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanāti vitthāretabbaṃ.

Esanāvaggo navamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasināya cāti.

10. Oghavaggo

1-10. Uddhambhāgiyādisuttadasakaṃ

461-470. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā.

“Katame (3.0169) cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe...

citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā”ti.

(yathā maggasaṃyuttaṃ tathā satipaṭṭhānasaṃyuttaṃ vitthāretabbam).

Oghavaggo dasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Satipaṭṭhānasaṃyuttaṃ tatiyaṃ.

4. Indriyasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Suddhikavaggo

1. Suddhikasuttaṃ

471. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0170). “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ-imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭhamasotāpannasuttaṃ

472. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādañca § ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dutiyasotāpannasuttaṃ

473. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhama-arahantasuttam

474. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariya-sāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādañca § ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā (3.0171) anupādāvimutto hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto” ti. Catuttham.

5. Dutiya-arahantasuttam

475. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā anupādāvimutto hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttam

476. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

“Ye ca kho keci §, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammata; te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti” ti. Chaṭṭham.

7. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttam

477. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā saddhindriyaṃ nappajānanti, saddhindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, saddhindriyanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saddhindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti; vīriyindriyaṃ nappajānanti ...pe... satindriyaṃ nappajānanti (3.0172) ...pe... samādhindriyaṃ nappa-

jānanti ...pe... paññindriyaṃ nappajānanti, paññindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, paññindriyanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, paññindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataṃ, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā saddhindriyaṃ pajānanti, saddhindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, saddhindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, saddhindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti; vīriyindriyaṃ pajānanti, vīriyindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, vīriyindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, vīriyindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti; satindriyaṃ pajānanti ...pe... samādhindriyaṃ pajānanti ...pe... paññindriyaṃ pajānanti, paññindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, paññindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, paññindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammataṃ, te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Daṭṭhabbasuttaṃ

478. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu- ettha saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu sammappadhānesu- ettha vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu- ettha satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu jhānesu- ettha samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu ariyasaccesu- ettha paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

479. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ. Katamañca, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ- ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno (3.0173) sugato lokavidū anuttaro puri-sadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’ti- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃ vā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako satimā hoti

paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussarītā- idaṃ vuccati,

bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako vossaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya, sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

480. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ. Katamañca, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ- ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’ti- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako āraddhavi-riyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. So anuppanānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; uppanānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ (3.017) ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; anuppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; uppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā § asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā. So kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako vossaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ. So viviccēva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ taṃ ariyā āci-
kkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavīhārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya, sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. So ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ (3.0175) pajānāti- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Suddhikavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Suddhikañceva dve sotā, arahantā apare duve;
samaṇabrāhmaṇā daṭṭhabbaṃ, vibhaṅgā apare duveti.

2. Mudutaravaggo

1. Paṭilābhasuttaṃ

481. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ ...pe.... Katamañca, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ- ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’ti- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cattāro sammappa-dhāne ārabha vīriyaṃ paṭilabhati- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhāne ārabha satim paṭilabhati- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako vossaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭhamasaṃkhittasuttaṃ

482. “Pañcimāni (3.0176), bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi anāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hotī”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dutiyasaṃkhittasuttaṃ

483. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi anāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hoti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, indriyavemattatā phalavemattatā hoti, phalavemattatā puggalavemattatā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Tatiyasaṃkhittasuttaṃ

484. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi anāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hoti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, paripūraṃ paripūrakārī ārādheti, padesaṃ padesakārī ārādheti. ‘Avañjhāni tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni’ti vadāmī”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamavitthārasuttaṃ

485. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā (3.0177) paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi antarāparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hotī”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyavitthārasuttaṃ

486. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave,

pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi antarā-parinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hoti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, indriyavemattatā phalavemattatā hoti, phalavemattatā puggalavemattatā hoti” ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiyavithārasuttaṃ

487. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi antarā-parinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hoti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, paripūraṃ (3.0178) paripūrakārī ārādheti, padesaṃ padesakārī ārādheti. ‘Avañjhāni tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni’ ti vadāmi” ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭipannasuttaṃ

488. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi arahatta-phalāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti, tato mudutarehi anāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi anāgāmiphalāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmiphalāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpanno hoti, tato mudutarehi sotāpattiphalāsacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti. Yassa kho, bhikkhave, imāni pañcindriyāni sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ natthi, tamahaṃ ‘bāhiro puthujjanapakke ṭhito’ ti vadāmi” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Sampannasuttaṃ

489. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā

tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca-

“Indriyasampanno, indriyasampanno’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, indriyasampanno hoti”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamaḡāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamaḡāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ, satindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamaḡāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ, samādhi-ndriyaṃ bhāveti upasamaḡāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ, paññindriyaṃ bhāveti upasamaḡāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ. Ettāvatā kho, bhikkhu, bhikkhu indriyasampanno hoti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

490. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā (3.0179) bahulikataṭṭā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Mudutaravaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Paṭilābho tayo saṃkhittā, vitthārā apare tayo;
paṭipanno ca sampanno §, dasamaṃ āsavakkhayanti.

3. Chaḡindriyavaggo

1. Punabbhavasuttaṃ

491. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ. Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsiṃ, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaramṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ §. Yato ca khvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsiṃ, athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaramṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ. Ñāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi- ‘akuppā me vimutti §, ayamantimā jāti, natthidāni punabbhavo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Jīvitindriyasuttaṃ

492. “Tīṇimāni (3.0180), bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Itthindriyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, tīṇi indriyāni”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Aññindriyasuttaṃ

493. “Tīṇimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni tīṇi? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ, aññātāvindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, tīṇi indriyāni”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ekabījīsuttaṃ

494. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samattā paripūrattā arahaṃ hoti, tato mudutarehi antarā-parinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tato mudutarehi uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī, tato mudutarehi sakadāgāmī hoti, tato mudutarehi ekabījī Ṣ hoti, tato mudutarehi kolaṃkolo hoti, tato mudutarehi sattakkhattu-paramo hoti, tato mudutarehi dhammānusārī hoti, tato mudutarehi saddhānusārī hoti”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Suddhakasuttaṃ

495. “Chayimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, cha indriyāni”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sotāpannasuttaṃ

496. “Chayimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhundriyaṃ ...pe... manindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Arahantasuttaṃ

497. “Chayimāni (3.0181), bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā anupādāvimutto hoti-

ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohita-
bhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto”ti.
Sattamaṃ.

8. Sambuddhasuttaṃ

498. “Chayimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhundriyaṃ, soti-
ndriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ. Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ
, bhikkhave, imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assā-
dañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nābhaññāsiṃ, neva tāvāhaṃ,
bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya
sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ.
Yato ca khvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca attha-
ṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ abhaññāsiṃ,
athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhma-
ṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti
paccaññāsiṃ. Nāṇaṃca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi- ‘akuppā me vimutti, ayama-
ntimā jāti, natthidāni punabbhavo”ti. Atthamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

499. “Chayimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni cha? Cakkhundriyaṃ, soti-
ndriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci,
bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca
atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti,
na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā
brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā
brahmaññatthaṃ vā (3.0182) diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upa-
sampajja viharanti”. “Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ
channaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissa-
raṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca panā-
yasmanto sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

500. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā cakkhundriyaṃ nappajā-
nanti, cakkhundriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, cakkhundriyanirodhaṃ nappajā-
nanti, cakkhundriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti; sotindriyaṃ ...pe...
ghānindriyaṃ ...pe... jivhindriyaṃ ...pe... kāyindriyaṃ ...pe... manindriyaṃ
nappajānanti, manindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, manindriyanirodhaṃ nappajā-

nanti, manindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te, bhikkhave ...pe... sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā cakkhundriyaṃ pajānanti, cakkhundriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, cakkhundriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, cakkhundriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti, sotindriyaṃ ...pe... ghānindriyaṃ ...pe... jivhindriyaṃ ...pe... kāyindriyaṃ ...pe... manindriyaṃ pajānanti, manindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, manindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, manindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammata, te ca panāya-smanto sāmāññatthaṅca brahmaññatthaṅca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti” ti. Dasamaṃ.

Chaḷindriyavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Punabbhavo jīvitaññāya, ekabījī ca suddhakaṃ;
soto arahasambuddho, dve ca samaṇabrāhmaṇāti.

4. Sukhindriyavaggo

1. Suddhikasuttaṃ

501. “Pañcimāni (3.0183), bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Sotāpannasuttaṃ

502. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅga-maṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo” ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Arahantasuttaṃ

503. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Yato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅga-maṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvi-

mutto hoti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ayaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā kataka-
raṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho

parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojano sammadaññā vimutto” ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttam

504. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhi-ndriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataṃ, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

“Ye (3.0184) ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammataṃ, te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti” ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttam

505. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhi-ndriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sukhindriyaṃ nappajānanti, sukhindriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, sukhindriyanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, sukhindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti; dukkhi-ndriyaṃ nappajānanti ...pe... somanassindriyaṃ nappajānanti ...pe... domanassindriyaṃ nappajānanti ...pe... upekkhi-ndriyaṃ nappajānanti, upekkhi-ndriyasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, upekkhi-ndriyanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, upekkhi-ndriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti; na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataṃ, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā sukhindriyaṃ pajānanti, sukhindriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, sukhindriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, sukhindriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti; dukkhi-ndriyaṃ pajānanti ...pe... somanassindriyaṃ pajānanti... domanassindriyaṃ pajānanti... upekkhi-ndriyaṃ pajānanti, upekkhi-ndriyasamudayaṃ pajānanti, upekkhi-ndriyanirodhaṃ pajānanti, upekkhi-ndriyanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti, te ca kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammataṃ, te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

506. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhi-ndriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca (3.0185), bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ sātaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyikaṃ asātaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ, cetasikaṃ sātaṃ, manosamphassaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetasikaṃ asātaṃ, manosamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, upekkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā nevasātaṃ nāsātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, upekkhi-ndriyaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

507. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhi-ndriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ sātaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyikaṃ asātaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ, cetasikaṃ sātaṃ, manosamphassaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca (3.0186), bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetasikaṃ asātaṃ, manosamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, upekkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā nevasātaṃ nāsātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, upekkhi-ndriyaṃ.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, yañca sukhindriyaṃ yañca somanassindriyaṃ, sukhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā. Tatra, bhikkhave, yañca dukkhindriyaṃ yañca domanassi-

ndriyaṃ, dukkhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā. Tatra, bhikkhave, yadidaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ, adukkhamasukhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Tatiyavibhaṅgasuttaṃ

508. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ sātaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyikaṃ asātaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ, cetasikaṃ sātaṃ, manosamphassaṃ sukhaṃ sātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, somanassindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetasikaṃ asātaṃ, manosamphassaṃ dukkhaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, domanassindriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, upekkhindriyaṃ? Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kāyikaṃ vā cetasikaṃ vā neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ vedayitaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, upekkhindriyaṃ.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, yañca sukhindriyaṃ yañca somanassindriyaṃ, sukhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā. Tatra, bhikkhave, yañca dukkhindriyaṃ yañca domanassindriyaṃ, dukkhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā. Tatra, bhikkhave, yadidaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ, adukkhamasukhā sā vedanā daṭṭhabbā (3.0187). Iti kho, bhikkhave, imāni pañcindriyāni pañca hutvā tīṇi honti, tīṇi hutvā pañca honti pariyāyenā”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Kaṭṭhopamasuttaṃ

509. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Sukhindriyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Sukhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhindriyaṃ. So sukhitova samāno ‘sukhitosmi’ti pajānāti. Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā ‘yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasammatī’ti pajānāti”.

“Dukkhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhindriyaṃ. So dukkhitova samāno ‘dukkhitosmi’ti pajānāti. Tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā ‘yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasammatī’ti pajānāti”.

“Somanassavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati somanassi-

ndriyaṃ. So sumanova samāno ‘sumanosmī’ti pajānāti. Tasseva somanassavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā ‘yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ somanassavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ somanassindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasamma-tī’ti pajānāti”.

“Domanassavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati domanassindriyaṃ. So dummanova samāno ‘dummanosmī’ti pajānāti. Tasseva domanassavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā ‘yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ domanassavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasamma-tī’ti pajānāti”.

“Upekkhāvedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati upekkhindriyaṃ. So upekkhakoṃva samāno ‘upekkhakosmī’ti pajānāti. Tasseva upekkhāvedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā ‘yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ upekkhāvedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasamma-tī’ti pajānāti”.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, dvinnaṃ kaṭṭhānaṃ saṅghaṭṭanasamodhānā § usmā jāyati, tejo abhinibbattati; tesamēva kaṭṭhānaṃ nānābhāvāvinikkhepā yā (3.0188) § tajaṃ usmā sā nirujjhati sā vūpasamma-ti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhindriyaṃ. So sukhitova samāno ‘sukhitosmī’-ti pajānāti. Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā ‘yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasamma-tī’ti pajānāti”.

“Dukkhavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca ...pe... somanassavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca ...pe... domanassavedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca ...pe... upekkhāvedaniyaṃ, bhikkhave, phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati upekkhindriyaṃ. So upekkhakoṃva samāno ‘upekkhakosmī’ti pajānāti. Tasseva upekkhāvedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā ‘yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ upekkhāvedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ taṃ nirujjhati, taṃ vūpasamma-tī’ti pajānāti”. Navamaṃ.

10. Uppaṭipāṭikasuttaṃ

510. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni.

Katamāni pañca? Dukkhindriyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ. Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati dukkhindriyaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ, tañca kho sanimittaṃ sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ. Tañca animittaṃ anidānaṃ asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati’. So dukkhindriyañca pajānāti, dukkhindriyasamudayañca pajānāti, dukkhindriyanirodhañca pajānāti, yattha cuppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti. Kattha cuppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha cuppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘bhikkhu aññāsi dukkhindriyassa nirodhaṃ, tadatthāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati’”.

“Idha pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati domanassindriyaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ domanassindriyaṃ, tañca kho sanimittaṃ sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ. Tañca animittaṃ anidānaṃ asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ domanassindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati’. So domanassindriyañca pajānāti, domanassindriyasamudayañca pajānāti, domanassindriyanirodhañca pajānāti, yattha cuppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ (3.0189) nirujjhati tañca pajānāti. Kattha cuppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha cuppannaṃ domanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘bhikkhu aññāsi domanassindriyassa nirodhaṃ, tadatthāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati’”.

“Idha pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati sukhindriyaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ sukhindriyaṃ, tañca kho sanimittaṃ sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ. Tañca animittaṃ anidānaṃ asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ sukhindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati’. So sukhindriyañca pajānāti, sukhindriyasamudayañca pajānāti, sukhindriyanirodhañca pajānāti, yattha cuppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti. Kattha cuppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha cuppannaṃ sukhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘bhikkhu aññāsi sukhindriyassa nirodhaṃ, tadatthāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati’”.

“Idha pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati somanassindriyaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ somanassindriyaṃ, tañca kho sanimittaṃ sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ. Tañca animittaṃ anidānaṃ asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ somanassindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati’. So somanassindriyañca pajānāti, somanassindriyasamuda-

yañca pajānāti, somanassindriyanirodhañca pajānāti, yattha cuppannaṃ somanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti. Kattha cuppannaṃ somanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha cuppannaṃ somanassindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘bhikkhu aññāsi somanassindriyassa nirodhaṃ, tadatthāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati’”.

“Idha (3.0190) pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati upekkhindriyaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ, tañca kho sanimittaṃ sanidānaṃ sasaṅkhāraṃ sappaccayaṃ. Tañca animittaṃ anidānaṃ asaṅkhāraṃ appaccayaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ uppajjissatīti- nettaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati’. So upekkhindriyañca pajānāti, upekkhindriyasamudayañca pajānāti, upekkhindriyanirodhañca pajānāti, yattha cuppannaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati tañca pajānāti. Kattha cuppannaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha cuppannaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘bhikkhu aññāsi upekkhindriyassa nirodhaṃ, tadatthāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati’”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sukhindriyavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Suddhikañca soto arahā, duve samaṇabrāhmaṇā;
vibhaṅgena tayo vuttā, kaṭṭho uppaṭipāṭikanti.

5. Jarāvaggo

1. Jarādhammasuttaṃ

511. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito pacchātape nisinna hoti piṭṭhiṃ otāpayamāno.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā bhagavato gattāni pāṇinā anomajjanto bhagavantam etadavoca- “acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ, bhante! Na cevaṃ dāni, bhante, bhagavato tāva parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, sithilāni ca gattāni sabbāni valiyajātāni, purato pabbhāro (3.0191) ca kāyo, dissati ca indriyānaṃ aññathattaṃ- cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassā”ti.

“Evañhetam, ānanda, hoti- jarādhammo yobbaññe, byādhidhammo ārogye,

maraṇadhammo jīvite. Na ceva tāva parisuddho hoti chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, sithilāni ca honti gattāni sabbāni valiyajātāni, purato pabbhāro ca kāyo, dissati ca indriyānaṃ aññathattaṃ- cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassā”ti.

“Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvā ca sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

“Dhī taṃ jammi jare atthu, dubbaṇṇakaraṇī jare;
tāva manoramaṃ bimbaṃ, jarāya abhimadditaṃ.

“Yopi vassasataṃ jīve, sopi maccuparāyaṇo §.
na kiñci parivajjeti, sabbamevābhimmaddatī”ti. paṭhamam;

2. Uṇṇābhabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

512. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Pañcimāni, bho gotama, indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti. Katamāni pañca? Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ nu kho, bho gotama, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, ko ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotī”ti?

“Pañcimāni, brāhmaṇa, indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti. Katamāni pañca? Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ (3.0192), ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ mano paṭisaraṇaṃ, manova nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotī”ti.

“Manassa pana, bho gotama, kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ”ti? “Manassa kho, brāhmaṇa, sati paṭisaraṇaṃ”ti. “Satiyā pana, bho gotama, kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ”ti? “Satiyā kho, brāhmaṇa, vimutti paṭisaraṇaṃ”ti. “Vimuttiyā pana, bho gotama, kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ”ti? “Vimuttiyā kho, brāhmaṇa, nibbānaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ”ti. “Nibbānassa pana, bho gotama, kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ”ti? “Accayāsi §, brāhmaṇa, pañhaṃ, nāsakkhi pañhassa pariyantaṃ gahetuṃ. Nibbānogadhañhi, brāhmaṇa, brahmacariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyaṇaṃ nibbānapariyosānaṃ”ti.

Atha kho uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho bhagavā acirapakkante uṇṇābhe brāhmaṇe bhikkhū āmantesi- “seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kūṭāgāre vā kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ vā § pācīnavātapānā sūriye ugga-cchante vātapānena rasmi § pavisitvā kvāssa § patiṭṭhitā”ti? “Pacchimāyaṃ, bhante, bhittiyaṃ”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, uṇṇābhassa brāhmaṇassa tathāgate saddhā nivīṭṭhā mūlajātā patiṭṭhitā daḥhā asaṃhāriyā samaṇena vā brāhma-

ṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ. Imamhi ce, bhikkhave, samaye uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo kālaṅkareyya, natthi saṃyojanaṃ yena saṃyojanena saṃyutto uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo puna imaṃ lokaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Sāketasuttaṃ

513. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sākete viharati añjanavane migadāye. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “atthi nu kho, bhikkhave (3.0193), pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma yāni pañcindriyāni tāni pañca balāni honti, yāni pañca balāni tāni pañcindriyāni honti”ti?

“Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhu vata, bhante, bhagavantamyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti. “Atthi, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma yāni pañcindriyāni tāni pañca balāni honti, yāni pañca balāni tāni pañcindriyāni honti”.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma yāni pañcindriyāni tāni pañca balāni honti, yāni pañca balāni tāni pañcindriyāni honti? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ taṃ saddhābalaṃ, yaṃ saddhābalaṃ taṃ saddhindriyaṃ; yaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ taṃ vīriyabalaṃ, yaṃ vīriyabalaṃ taṃ vīriyindriyaṃ; yaṃ satindriyaṃ taṃ satibalaṃ, yaṃ satibalaṃ taṃ satindriyaṃ; yaṃ samādhindriyaṃ taṃ samādhibalaṃ, yaṃ samādhibalaṃ taṃ samādhindriyaṃ; yaṃ paññindriyaṃ taṃ paññābalaṃ, yaṃ paññābalaṃ taṃ paññindriyaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā, tassa majjhe dīpo. Atthi, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma tassā nadiyā eko soto tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchatī. Atthi pana, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma tassā nadiyā dve sotāni tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchantī.

soto tveva saṅkhyam gacchati? Yañca, bhikkhave, tassa dīpassa purimante § udakam, yañca pacchimante udakam- ayam kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma tassā nadiyā eko soto tveva saṅkhyam gacchati.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma tassā nadiyā dve sotāni tveva saṅkhyam gacchanti? Yañca, bhikkhave, tassa dīpassa uttarante udakam, yañca dakkhiṇante udakam- ayam kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma tassā nadiyā dve sotāni tveva saṅkhyam gacchanti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yam saddhindriyam tam saddhābalaṃ, yam saddhābalaṃ tam saddhindriyam; yam vīriyindriyam tam vīriyabalaṃ, yam vīriyabalaṃ tam vīriyindriyam; yam satindriyam tam satibalaṃ (3.0194), yam satibalaṃ tam satindriyam; yam samādhindriyam tam samādhibalaṃ, yam samādhibalaṃ tam samādhindriyam; yam paññindriyam tam paññābalaṃ, yam paññābalaṃ tam paññindriyam. Pañcannaṃ, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī” ti. Tatiyam.

4. Pubbakotthakasuttam

514. Evaṃ me sutam- ekam samayam bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati pubbakotthake. Tatra kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ āmantesi- “saddhasi § tvam, sārīputta- saddhindriyam bhāvitam bahulikataṃ amatogadham hoti amataparāyaṇam amatapariyosānaṃ ...pe... paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikataṃ amatogadham hoti amataparāyaṇam amatapariyosānaṃ” ti?

“Na khvāham ettha, bhante, bhagavato saddhāya gacchāmi- saddhindriyam ...pe... paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikataṃ amatogadham hoti amataparāyaṇam amatapariyosānaṃ. Yesañhetam, bhante, aññātam assa adiṭṭham aviditam asacchikataṃ aphasitaṃ § paññāya, te tattha paresam saddhāya gaccheyyumaṃ- saddhindriyam ...pe... paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikataṃ amatogadham hoti amataparāyaṇam amatapariyosānaṃ. Yesāñca kho etaṃ, bhante, ñātam diṭṭham viditam sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya, nikkāṅkhā te tattha nibbicikicchā- saddhindriyam ...pe... paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikataṃ amatogadham hoti amataparāyaṇam amatapariyosānaṃ. Mayhañca kho etaṃ, bhante, ñātam diṭṭham viditam sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya. Nikkāṅkhavāham tattha nibbicikiccho saddhindriyam ...pe... paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikataṃ amatogadham hoti amataparāyaṇam amatapariyosānaṃ” ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, sārīputta! Yesañhetam, sārīputta, aññātam assa adiṭṭham aviditam asacchikataṃ aphasitaṃ paññāya, te tattha paresam saddhāya gaccheyyumaṃ- saddhindriyam bhāvitam bahulikataṃ amatogadham hoti amataparāyaṇam amatapariyosānaṃ ...pe... paññindriyam bhāvitam bahulikataṃ amatogadham hoti amataparāyaṇam amatapariyosānaṃ. Yesāñca kho etaṃ, sārīputta, ñātam diṭṭham viditam sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya, nikkāṅkhā te tattha nibbi-

cikicchā (3.0195)- saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitam bahulīkatam amatogadham hoti amataparāyaṇam amatapariyosānam ...pe... paññindriyaṃ bhāvitam bahulīkatam amatogadham hoti amataparāyaṇam amatapariyosānam”ti. Catuttham.

5. Paṭhamapubbārāmasuttam

515. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyam viharati pubbārāme migāramātupāsāde. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “katinam nu kho, bhikkhave, indriyaṇam bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyā’ti pajānāmī”ti?

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “ekassa kho, bhikkhave, indriyassa bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyā’ti pajānāmīti. Katamassa ekassa paññindriyassa paññavato, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakkassa tadanvayā saddhā saṅghāti, tadanvayaṃ vīriyaṃ saṅghāti, tadanvayā sati saṅghāti, tadanvayo samādhi saṅghāti. Imassa kho, bhikkhave, ekassa indriyassa bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyā’ti pajānāmī”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyapubbārāmasuttam

516. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. “Katinam nu kho, bhikkhave, indriyaṇam bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyā’ti pajānāmī”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “dvinnaṃ kho, bhikkhave, indriyaṇam bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyā’ti pajānāmīti. Katamesaṃ dvinnaṃ? Ariyāya ca paññāya, ariyāya ca vimuttiyā. Yā hissa, bhikkhave, ariyā paññā tadassa paññindriyaṃ. Yā hissa, bhikkhave, ariyā vimutti tadassa samādhindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, dvinnaṃ indriyaṇam bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitam (3.0196) brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyā’ti pajānāmī”ti. Chaṭṭham.

7. Tatiyapubbārāmasuttam

517. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. “Katinam nu kho, bhikkhave, indriyaṇam bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyā’ti pajānāmī”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “catunnaṃ kho, bhikkhave, indriyaṇam bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyā’ti pajānāmīti. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Vīriyi-

ndriyassa, satindriyassa, samādhindriyassa, paññindriyassa- imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāmī” ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Catutthapubbārāmasuttaṃ

518. Taṃyeva nidānaṃ. “Katiṇaṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāmī” ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “pañcannaṃ kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāmīti. Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ? Saddhindriyassa, vīriyindriyassa, satindriyassa, samādhindriyassa, paññindriyassa- imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāmī” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Piṇḍolabhāradvājasuttaṃ

519. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosambiyaṃ viharati ghoṣitā-rāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmatā piṇḍolabhāradvājena añña byākatā hoti- “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ (3.0197), nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī” ti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Āyasmatā, bhante, piṇḍolabhāradvājena añña byākatā- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāmīti. Kiṃ nu kho, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamānena āyasmatā piṇḍolabhāradvājena añña byākatā- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāmī” ti?

“Tiṇṇannaṃ kho, bhikkhave, indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā añña byākatā- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāmīti. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ? Satindriyassa, samādhindriyassa, paññindriyassa- imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā añña byākatā- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāmīti. Imāni ca, bhikkhave, tīṇindriyāni kimantāni? Khayantāni. Kissa khayantāni? Jātijarāmarāṇassa. ‘Jātijarāmarāṇaṃ khayā’ ti kho, bhikkhave, sampassamānena piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā añña byākatā- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā’ ti pajānāmī” ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Āpaṇasuttaṃ

520. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā aṅgesu viharati āpaṇaṃ nāma aṅgānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ āmantesi- “yo so, sāriputta, ariyasāvako tathāgate ekantagato § abhippasanno, na so tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā kaṅkheyya vā vicikiccheyya vā”ti?

“Yo so, bhante, ariyasāvako tathāgate ekantagato abhippasanno, na so tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā kaṅkheyya vā vicikiccheyya vā. Saddhassa hi, bhante, ariyasāvakassa evaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ (3.0198) āraddhavīriyo viharissati- akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Yaṃ hissa, bhante, vīriyaṃ tadassa vīriyindriyaṃ.

“Saddhassa hi, bhante, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ satimā bhavissati, paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitaṃ saritā anussaritā. Yā hissa, bhante, sati tadassa satindriyaṃ.

“Saddhassa hi, bhante, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa upaṭṭhitassatino etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ vossaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhissati samādhim, labhissati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Yo hissa, bhante, samādhi tadassa samādhindriyaṃ.

“Saddhassa hi, bhante, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa upaṭṭhitassatino samāhitacittassa etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ evaṃ pajānissati- anamataggo kho saṃsāro. Pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Avijjāya tveva tamokāyassa asesavirāganīrodho santametaṃ padaṃ paṇītametaṃ padaṃ, yadidaṃ- sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ §. Yā hissa, bhante, paññā tadassa paññindriyaṃ.

“Saddho so §, bhante, ariyasāvako evaṃ padahitvā padahitvā evaṃ saritvā saritvā evaṃ samādahitvā samādahitvā evaṃ pajānitvā pajānitvā evaṃ abhisaddahati- ‘ime kho te dhammā ye me pubbe sutavā ahesuṃ. Tenāhaṃ etarahi kāyena ca phusitvā viharāmi, paññāya ca ativijja § passāmi’ti. Yā hissa, bhante, saddhā tadassa saddhindriyaṃ”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Yo so, sāriputta, ariyasāvako tathāgate ekantagato abhippasanno, na so tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā kaṅkheyya vā vicikiccheyya vā. Saddhassa hi, sāriputta,

ariyasāvakassa etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ āraddhavīriyo viharissati- akusalānaṃ (3.01 dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃva daḷha- parakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Yaṃ hissa, sārīputta, vīriyaṃ tadassa vīriyindriyaṃ.

“Saddhassa hi, sārīputta, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ satimā bhavissati, paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cira- bhāsītampi saritā anussaritā. Yā hissa, sārīputta, sati tadassa satindriyaṃ.

“Saddhassa hi, sārīputta, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa upaṭṭhitassatino etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ vossaggārammaṇaṃ karitvā labhissati samādhīṃ, labhi- ssati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Yo hissa, sārīputta, samādhī tadassa samādhindriyaṃ.

“Saddhassa hi, sārīputta, ariyasāvakassa āraddhavīriyassa upaṭṭhitassatino samāhitacittassa etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ yaṃ evaṃ pajānissati- anamataggo kho saṃsāro. Pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamaṃyoja- nānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Avijjāya tveva tamokāyassa asesavirāgani- rodho santametaṃ padaṃ paṇītametaṃ padaṃ, yadidaṃ- sabbasaṅkhārasa- matho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Yā hissa, sārīputta, paññā tadassa paññindriyaṃ.

“Saddho so §, sārīputta, ariyasāvako evaṃ padahitvā padahitvā evaṃ saritvā saritvā evaṃ samādahitvā samādahitvā evaṃ pajānitvā pajānitvā evaṃ abhisa- ddahati- ‘ime kho te dhammā ye me pubbe sutavā ahesuṃ. Tenāhaṃ etarahi kāyena ca phusitvā viharāmi, paññāya ca ativijjha § passāmī’ti. Yā hissa, sārī- putta, saddhā tadassa saddhindriyaṃ”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Jarāvaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Jarā uṇṇābhho brāhmaṇo, sāketo pubbakoṭṭhako;
pubbārāme ca cattāri, piṇḍolo āpaṇena cāti §.

6. Sūkarakhatavaggo

1. Sālasuttaṃ

521. Evaṃ (3.0200) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu viharati sālāya brāhmaṇagāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā, sīho migarājā tesam aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- thāmena javena sūrena §; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipa- kkkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāya”.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; vīriyindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; satindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ

bodhāya saṃvattati; samādhindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci tiracchānagatā pāṇā, sīho migarājā tesam aggama-kkhāyati, yadidaṃ- thāmena javena sūrena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāyā”ti. Paṭhamam.

2. Mallikasuttam

522. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā malleśu viharati uruvelakappam nāma mallānam nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “yāvakīvañca, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa ariyañāṇam na uppannam hoti neva tāva catunnam indriyānam saṅghiti hoti, neva tāva catunnam indriyānam avaṅghiti hoti. Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa ariyañāṇam uppannam hoti, atha catunnam indriyānam saṅghiti hoti, atha catunnam indriyānam avaṅghiti hoti”.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāvakīvañca kūṭāgārassa kūṭam na ussitam hoti, neva tāva gopānasīnam saṅghiti hoti, neva tāva gopānasīnam avaṅghiti hoti. Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, kūṭāgārassa kūṭam ussitam (3.0201) hoti, atha gopānasīnam saṅghiti hoti, atha gopānasīnam avaṅghiti hoti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yāvakīvañca ariyasāvakassa ariyañāṇam na uppannam hoti, neva tāva catunnam indriyānam saṅghiti hoti, neva tāva catunnam indriyānam avaṅghiti hoti. Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa ariyañāṇam uppannam hoti, atha catunnam indriyānam ...pe... avaṅghiti hoti.

“Katamesam catunnam? Saddhindriyassa, vīriyindriyassa, satindriyassa, samādhindriyassa. Pañnavato, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa tadanvayā saddhā saṅghāti, tadanvayam vīriyam saṅghāti, tadanvayā sati saṅghāti, tadanvayo samādhi saṅghāti”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Sekhasuttam

523. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosambiyam viharati ghoṣitārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “atthi nu kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyam āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyam ṭhito ‘sekhosmī’ti pajāneyya, asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyam ṭhito ‘asekhosmī’ti pajāneyyā”ti?

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “atthi, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyam āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyam ṭhito ‘sekhosmī’ti pajāneyya, asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyam ṭhito ‘asekhosmī’ti pajāneyya”.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyam āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyam ṭhito ‘sekhosmī’ti pajānāti? Idha, bhikkhave, sekho bhikkhu ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtam pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtam pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtam pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtam pajānāti- ayampi kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyam

āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito ‘sekhosmī’ti pajānāti”.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sekho bhikkhu iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘atthi nu kho ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yo evaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ tathaṃ dhammaṃ (3.0202) deseti yathā bhagavā’ti? So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘natthi kho ito bahiddhā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yo evaṃ bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ tathaṃ dhammaṃ deseti yathā bhagavā’ti. Ayampi kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito ‘sekhosmī’ti pajānāti”.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, sekho bhikkhu pañcindriyāni pajānāti- saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ- yaṃgatikāni yaṃparamāni yaṃphalāni yaṃpariyosānāni. Na heva kho kāyena phusitvā viharati; paññāya ca ativijja passati. Ayampi kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma sekho bhikkhu sekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito ‘sekhosmī’ti pajānāti”.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito ‘asekhosmī’ti pajānāti? Idha, bhikkhave, asekho bhikkhu pañcindriyāni pajānāti- saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ- yaṃgatikāni yaṃparamāni yaṃphalāni yaṃpariyosānāni. Kāyena ca phusitvā viharati; paññāya ca ativijja passati. Ayampi kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito ‘asekhosmī’ti pajānāti”.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, asekho bhikkhu cha indriyāni pajānāti. ‘Cakkhundriyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ, manindriyaṃ- imāni kho cha indriyāni sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhi-ssanti, aññāni ca cha indriyāni na kuhiñci kismiñci uppajjissanti’ti pajānāti. Ayampi kho, bhikkhave, pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma asekho bhikkhu asekhabhūmiyaṃ t̥hito ‘asekhosmī’ti pajānāti”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Padasuttaṃ

524. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāni kānici jaṅgalānaṃ § pāṇānaṃ padajātāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- mahantattena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yāni kānici padāni bodhāya saṃvattanti (3.0203), paññindriyaṃ padaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāya. Katamāni ca, bhikkhave, padāni bodhāya saṃvattanti? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, padaṃ, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; vīriyindriyaṃ padaṃ, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; satindriyaṃ padaṃ, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; samādhindriyaṃ padaṃ, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati; paññindriyaṃ padaṃ, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāni kānici jaṅgalānaṃ pāṇānaṃ padajātāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- mahantattena; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yāni kānici padāni bodhāya saṃvattanti, paññindriyaṃ padaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāya”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Sārasuttaṃ

525. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci sāragandhā, lohita-candanāṃ tesāṃ agga-makkhāyati; evameva kho bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāya. Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Vīriyindriyaṃ ...pe... satindriyaṃ ...pe... samādhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci sāragandhā, lohita-candanāṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāyā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Patiṭṭhitasuttaṃ

526. “Ekadhamme patiṭṭhitassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Katamasmiṃ ekadhamme? Appamāde. Katamo ca bhikkhave, appamādo? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cittaṃ rakkhati āsave-su ca sāsavesu ca dhammesu. Tassa cittaṃ rakkhato āsave-su ca sāsavesu ca dhammesu saddhindriyampi bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Vīriyindriyampi bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Satindriyampi bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Samādhindriyampi bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Paññindriyampi bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Evampi kho, bhikkhave, ekadhamme patiṭṭhitassa bhikkhuno pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sahampatibrahmasuttaṃ

527. Ekaṃ (3.0204) samayaṃ bhagavā uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā nerañjarāya tīre ajapālanigrodhe paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivita-kko udapādi- “pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyaṇāni amatapariyosānāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Vīriyindriyaṃ ...pe... satindriyaṃ ...pe...

samādhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ bhāviṭaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyaṇāni amatapariyosānāni”ti.

Atha kho brahmā sahampati bhagavato cetasā cetoparivittakkamaññāya- seyya- thāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya; evameva brahmaloke antarahito bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “evametaṃ, bhagavā, evametaṃ sugata! Pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyaṇāni amatapariyosānāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ bhāviṭaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ bhāviṭaṃ bahulīkataṃ amatogadhaṃ hoti amataparāyaṇaṃ amatapariyosānaṃ. Imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyaṇāni amatapariyosānāni”.

“Bhūtapubbāhaṃ, bhante, kassape sammāsambuddhe brahmacariyaṃ acarimṃ. Tatrapi maṃ evaṃ jānanti- ‘sahako bhikkhu, sahako bhikkhū’ti. So khvāhaṃ, bhante, imesaṃyeva pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā kāmesu kāmaccandaṃ virājetvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ brahmalokaṃ upapanno. Tatrapi maṃ evaṃ jānanti- ‘brahmā sahampati, brahmā sahampati’”ti. “Evametaṃ, bhagavā, evametaṃ sugata! Ahametaṃ jānāmi, ahametaṃ passāmi yathā imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni amatogadhāni honti amataparāyaṇāni amatapariyosānāni”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sūkarakhatasuttaṃ

528. Ekaṃ (3.0205) samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati gijjhakūṭe pabbate sūkarakhatāyaṃ. Tatra kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ āmantesi- “kiṃ nu kho, sārīputta, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattati”ti §? “Anuttarañhi, bhante, yogakkhemaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattati”ti. “Sādhu sādhu, sārīputta! Anuttarañhi, sārīputta, yogakkhemaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattati”ti.

“Katamo ca, sārīputta, anuttaro yogakkhemo yaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattati”ti? “Idha, bhante, khīṇāsavo bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti upasama- gāmiṃ sambodhagāmiṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti ...pe... satindriyaṃ bhāveti ...pe... samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti ...pe... paññindriyaṃ bhāveti upasama- gāmiṃ sambo- dhagāmiṃ. Ayaṃ kho, bhante, anuttaro yogakkhemo yaṃ sampassamāno khīṇā- savo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavatta- māno pavattati”ti. “Sādhu sādhu, sārīputta! Eso hi, sārīputta, anuttaro yoga- kkhemo yaṃ sampassamāno khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā

paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattati” ti.

“Katamo ca, sāriputta, paramanipaccakāro yaṃ khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattati” ti? “Idha, bhante, khīṇāsavo bhikkhu satthari sagāravo viharati sappatisso §, dhamme sagāravo viharati sappatisso, saṅghe sagāravo viharati sappatisso, sikkhāya sagāravo viharati sappatisso, samādhismiṃ sagāravo viharati sappatisso. Ayaṃ kho, bhante, paramanipaccakāro yaṃ khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattati” ti. “Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Eso hi (3.0206), sāriputta, paramanipaccakāro yaṃ khīṇāsavo bhikkhu tathāgate vā tathāgatasāsane vā paramanipaccakāraṃ pavattamāno pavattati” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhama-uppādasuttaṃ

529. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti, nāññatra tathāgatassa pātubhāvā arahato sammāsambuddhassā” ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiya-uppādasuttaṃ

530. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni anuppannāni uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā” ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sūkarakhatavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Sālaṃ mallikaṃ sekho ca, padaṃ sāraṃ patiṭṭhitaṃ;
brahmasūkarakhatāyo, uppādā apare duveti.

7. Bodhipakkhiyavaggo

1. Saṃyojanasuttaṃ

531. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni saṃyojanappahānāya § saṃvattanti. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulīkatāni saṃyo-

janappahānāya saṃvattanti” ti. Paṭhamamaṃ.

2. Anusayasuttaṃ

532. “Pañcimāni (3.0207), bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni anusaya-samugghātāya saṃvattanti. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattanti” ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Pariññāsuttaṃ

533. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni addhānapariññāya saṃvattanti. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni addhānapariññāya saṃvattanti” ti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

534. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattanti. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattanti” ti.

“Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattanti, anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattanti, addhānapariññāya saṃvattanti, āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattanti. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattanti, anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattanti, addhānapariññāya saṃvattanti, āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattanti” ti. Catutthamaṃ.

5. Paṭhamaphalasuttaṃ

535. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- dittheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā” ti. Pañcamamaṃ.

6. Dutiyaphalasuttaṃ

536. “Pañcimāni (3.0208), bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā satta phalā sattāni-

samsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame satta phalā sattānisamsā? Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, uddhamsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā ime satta phalā sattānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamarukkhasuttaṃ

537. “Seyyathāpi bhikkhave, ye keci jambudīpakā rukkhā, jambū tesam aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāya. Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Vīriyindriyaṃ ...pe... satindriyaṃ ...pe... samādhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci jambudīpakā rukkhā, jambū tesam aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāya”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyarukkhasuttaṃ

538. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci devānaṃ tāvatimsānaṃ rukkhā, pārīchattako tesam aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāya. Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Vīriyindriyaṃ ...pe... satindriyaṃ ...pe... samādhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave (3.0209), ye keci devānaṃ tāvatimsānaṃ rukkhā, pārīchattako tesam aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāya”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Tatiyarukkhasuttaṃ

539. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci asurānaṃ rukkhā, cittapāṭali tesam aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāya. Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati ...pe... paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya

saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave, ye keci asurānaṃ rukkhā, cittapāṭali tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāyā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Catuttharukkhassuttaṃ

540. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci supaṇṇānaṃ rukkhā, kūṭasimbalī § tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāya. Katame ca, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyā dhammā? Saddhindriyaṃ, bhikkhave, bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati ...pe... paññindriyaṃ bodhipakkhiyo dhammo, taṃ bodhāya saṃvattati. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci supaṇṇānaṃ rukkhā, kūṭasimbalī tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye keci bodhipakkhiyā dhammā, paññindriyaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ- bodhāyā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Bodhipakkhiyavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Samyojanā anusayā, pariññā āsavakkhayā;
dve phalā caturo rukkhā, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

8. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Pācīnādisuttadvādasakaṃ

541-552. “Seyyathāpi (3.0210), bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcīndriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ ...pe... satindriyaṃ... samādhindriyaṃ... paññindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
dve cha dvādasā honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Appamādavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sārena vassikaṃ;
rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

Esanāvaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Esanā (3.0211) vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

12. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

587-596. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya pañcindriyāni bhāvetabbāni. Katamāni pañca? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni pañcindriyāni bhāvetabbāni”ti. Dasamaṃ. (yathā maggasaṃyuttaṃ, tathā vitthāretabbaṃ.)

Oghavaggo dvādasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

13. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Pācīnādisuttadvādasakaṃ

597-608. “Seyyathāpi (3.0212), bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcīndriyāni bhāvento pañcīndriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcīndriyāni bhāvento pañcīndriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... paññīndriyaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcīndriyāni bhāvento pañcīndriyāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro” ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo terasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
dvetē cha dvādasā hontī, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Appamādavagga-balakaraṇīyavagga-esanāvaggā vitthāretabbā.

17. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

641-650. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya pañcīndriyāni bhāvetabbāni. Katamāni pañca? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Vīriyīndriyaṃ (3.0213) ...pe... satīndriyaṃ... samādhīndriyaṃ ... paññīndriyaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni pañcīndriyāni bhāvetabbāni” ti.

Oghavaggo sattarasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Indriyaṣaṃyuttaṃ catutthaṃ.

5. Sammappadhānaṣaṃyuttaṃ

1. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Pācīnādisuttadvādasakaṃ

651-662. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0214). Tatra kho bhagavā etadavoca- “cattārome, bhikkhave, sammappadhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro sammappadhānāti”.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro sammappadhāne bhāvento cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro sammappadhāne bhāvento cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro sammappadhāne bhāvento cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Dvādasamaṃ. (sammappadhānaṣaṃyuttassa gaṅgāpeyyāli sammappadhānavasena vitthāretabbā).

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo paṭhamo.

Cha (3.0215) pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
Tassuddānaṃ-
Cha (3.0215) pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
dvetē cha dvādasā honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

2. Appamādavaggo

(appamādavaggo sammappadhānavasena vitthāretabbo).

Tassuddānaṃ-
Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sārena vassikaṃ;
rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

3. Balakaraṇīyavaggo

1-12. Balakaraṇīyādisuttadvādasakaṃ

673-684. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā kayiranti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā kayiranti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro sammappadhāne bhāveti, cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaroti. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro sammappadhāne bhāveti, cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati ...pe... uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya (3.0216) sīle patiṭṭhāya cattāro sammappadhāne bhāveti, cattāro sammappadhāne bahulīkarotī”ti. (evaṃ balakaraṇīyavaggo sammappadhānavasena vitthāretabbo). Dvādasamaṃ.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-
Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

4. Esanāvaggo

1-10. Esanādisuttadasakaṃ

685-694. “Tisso imā, bhikkhave, esanā. Katamā tisso? Kāmesanā, bhavesanā, brahmacariyesanā- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso esanā. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ ...pe... uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Imāsaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tissannaṃ esanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā”ti. (vitthāretabbaṃ). Dasamaṃ.

Esanāvaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

5. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

695-704. “Pañcimāni (3.0217), bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ ...pe... uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā”ti. (vitthāretabbā). Dasamaṃ.

Oghavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Sammappadhānasaṃyuttaṃ pañcamaṃ.

6. Balasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Balādisuttadvādasakaṃ

705-716. “Pañcimāni (3.0218), bhikkhave, balāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhābalaṃ, vīriyabalaṃ, satibalaṃ, samādhibalaṃ, paññābalaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañca balānīti. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañcābalāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, vīriyabalaṃ ...pe... satibalaṃ... samādhibalaṃ... paññābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
dvete cha dvādasā honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

2. Appamādavaggo

Appamādavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sārena vassikaṃ;
rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Balaṃ (3.0219) bijañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

Esanāvaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

5. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

749-758. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya pañca balāni bhāvetabbāni. Katamāni pañca? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu, saddhā-balaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, vīriyabalaṃ ...pe... satibalaṃ ...pe... samādhibalaṃ ...pe... paññābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni pañca balāni bhāvetabbāni” ti. (evaṃ vitthāretabbā). Dasamaṃ.

Oghavaggo pañcama.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

6. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Pācīnādisuttadvādasakaṃ

759-770. “Seyyathāpi (3.0220), bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu, saddhā-

balaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. (vitthāretabbā) dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
dvetē cha dvādasa honti, vago tena pavuccatīti.

Appamāda-balakaraṇīyavaggā vitthāretabbā.

9. Esanāvaggo

1-12. Esanādisuttadvādasakaṃ

792-802. Evaṃ esanāpāḷi vitthāretabbā- rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ.

Esanāvaggo navamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

10. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

803-812. “Pañcimāni (3.0221), bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya pañca balāni bhāvetabbāni. Katamāni pañca? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhābalaṃ bhāveti ...pe... paññābalaṃ bhāveti rāgavinayapariyosānaṃ dosavinayapariyosānaṃ mohavinayapariyosānaṃ. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya imāni pañca balāni bhāvetabbāni”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Oghavaggo dasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Balasaṃyuttaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Iddhipādasamuttam

1. Cāpālavaggo

1. Apārasuttam

813. “Cattārome (3.0222) bhikkhave, iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, cittasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikatā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya saṃvattanti”ti. Paṭhamam.

2. Viraddhasuttam

814. “Yesam kesañci, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā viraddhā, viraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesam kesañci, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā āraddhā, āraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Yesam kesañci, bhikkhave, ime cattāro iddhipādā viraddhā, viraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī. Yesam kesañci, bhikkhave, ime cattāro iddhipādā āraddhā, āraddho tesam ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Ariyasuttam

815. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā (3.0223) bahulikatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāya”ti. Tatiyam.

4. Nibbidāsuttam

816. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Iddhipadesasuttaṃ

817. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādesuṃ sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādessanti sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādenti sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādesuṃ, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādessanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā iddhipadesaṃ abhinipphādenti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Samattasuttaṃ

818. “Ye (3.0224) hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādesuṃ, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādessanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādenti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādesuṃ, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā

bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādessanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samattaṃ iddhiṃ abhinipphādentī, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Bhikkhusuttaṃ

819. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihariṃsu, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

“Katamesaṃ (3.0225) catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhī ...pe... cittasamādhī ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihariṃsu sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi bhikkhū āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Buddhasuttaṃ

820. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhī ...pe... cittasamādhī ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato ‘arahaṃ sammāsambuddho’ti vuccatī”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Nāṇasuttaṃ

821. “Ayaṃ chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ti me bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘So kho paṇāyaṃ chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo’ti me, bhikkhave ...pe... ‘bhāvito’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Ayaṃ (3.0226) vīriyasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato

iddhipādo'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. 'So kho panāyaṃ vīriyasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo'ti me, bhikkhave ...pe... 'bhāvito'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Ayaṃ cittasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. 'So kho panāyaṃ cittasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo'ti me, bhikkhave ...pe... 'bhāvito'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. 'So kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo'ti me, bhikkhave ...pe... 'bhāvito'ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Cetiyaṣuttamaṃ

822. Evaṃ me sutamaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya vesāliṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “gaṇhāhi, ānanda, nisīdanaṃ. Yena cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ § tenupasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā nisīdanaṃ ādāya bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Atha kho bhagavā yena cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā (3.0227) paññatte āsane nisīdi. Āyasmāpi kho ānando bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“Ramaṇiyā, ānanda, vesālī, ramaṇiyaṃ udenaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇiyaṃ gotamakaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇiyaṃ sattambaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇiyaṃ bahuputtaṃ cetiyaṃ §, ramaṇiyaṃ sārandaṃ cetiyaṃ §, ramaṇiyaṃ cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ. Yassa kassaci, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, so ākaṅkhamāno kappamaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā. Tathāgatassa kho, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā. Ākaṅkhamāno, ānanda, tathāgato kappamaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā”ti.

Evampi kho āyasmā ānando bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne oḷārike obhāse kayiramāne nāsakkhi paṭivijjhitaṃ; na bhagavantaṃ yāci- “tiṭṭhatu, bhante, bhagavā kappamaṃ, tiṭṭhatu sugato kappamaṃ § bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ”ti yathā taṃ mārena

pariyuṭṭhitacitto.

Dutiyampi kho bhagavā ...pe... tatiyampi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “ramaṇīyā, ānanda, vesālī, ramaṇīyaṃ udenaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ gotamakaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ sattambaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ bahuputtaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ sārandaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ. Yassa kassaci, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānīkatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, so ākaṅkhamāno kappaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā. Tathāgatassa kho, ānanda, cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānīkatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā. Ākaṅkhamāno, ānanda, tathāgato kappaṃ vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā”ti.

Evampi (3.0228) kho āyasmā ānando bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne oḷārike obhāse kayiramāne nāsakkhi paṭivijjhitaṃ; na bhagavantaṃ yāci- “tiṭṭhatu, bhante, bhagavā kappaṃ, tiṭṭhatu sugato kappaṃ bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānan”ti yathā taṃ mārena pariyuṭṭhitacitto.

Atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “gaccha kho tvaṃ, ānanda, yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasī”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā avidūre aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā, acirapakkante āyasmante ānande, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantaṃ eta-davoca- “parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā, parinibbātu dāni sugato §! Parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato. Bhāsītā kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā- ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me bhikkhū na sāvakā bhavissanti viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārino, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti §, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessanti”ti.

Santi kho pana, bhante, etarahi bhikkhū bhagavato sāvakā viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārino, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. Parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā, parinibbātu dāni, sugato! Parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato.

“Bhāsītā kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā- ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me bhikkhuniyo na sāvīkā bhavissanti viyattā vinītā (3.0229) visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacāriniyo, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessanti”ti.

“Santi kho pana, bhante, etarahi bhikkhuniyo bhagavato sāvīkā viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārīniyo, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. Parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā, parinibbātu dāni, sugato! Parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato.

“Bhāsītā kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā- ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me upāsakā ...pe... yāva me upāsikā na sāvīkā bhavissanti viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārīniyo, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessanti” ti.

“Santi kho pana, bhante, etarahi upāsakā ...pe... upāsikā bhagavato sāvīkā viyattā vinītā visāradā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārīniyo, sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti. Parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā, parinibbātu dāni, sugato! Parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato.

“Bhāsītā kho panesā, bhante, bhagavatā vācā- ‘na tāvāhaṃ, pāpima, parinibbāyissāmi yāva me idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na iddhañceva bhavissati phītañca vitthāritaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ ti. Tayidaṃ, bhante, bhagavato brahmacariyaṃ iddhañceva phītañca vitthāritaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ (3.0230) yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ. Parinibbātu dāni, bhante, bhagavā, parinibbātu dāni sugato. Parinibbānakālo dāni, bhante, bhagavato” ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhagavā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etadavoca- “appossukko tvaṃ, pāpima, hohi. Na ciraṃ § tathāgatassa parinibbānaṃ bhavissati. Ito tiṇṇaṃ māsānaṃ accayena tathāgato parinibbāyissati” ti. Atha kho bhagavā cāpāle cetiye sato sampajāno āyusañkhāraṃ ossaji. Ossatṭhe ca § bhagavatā āyusañkhāre mahābhūmicālo ahosi bhīṃsanako lomahaṃso, devadundubhiyo § ca phaliṃsu. Atha kho bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi-

“Tulamātulañca sambhavaṃ, bhavasañkhāramavassaji muni;
ajjhattarato samāhito, abhindi kavacamivattasambhavan” ti. dasamaṃ;

Cāpālavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Apārāpi viraddho ca, ariyā nibbidāpi ca;
padesaṃ samattaṃ bhikkhu, buddhaṃ ñāṇaṃ cetiyanti.

2. Pāsādakampanavaggo

1. Pubbasuttaṃ

823. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pubbeva me, bhikkhave, sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi- ‘ko nu kho hetu, ko paccayo iddhipāda-bhāvanāyā’ti? Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, etadahosi- ‘idha bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā (3.0231) adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti”.

“Vīriyasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- iti me vīriyaṃ na ca atilīnaṃ bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitaṃ bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ bhavissati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

“Cittasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- iti me cittaṃ na ca atilīnaṃ bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitaṃ bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ bhavissati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti

vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

“Vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati. Pacchāpure- saññī ca viharati- yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, aneka- vihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccaṇubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ, tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajja- māno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti, seyya- thāpi uduke; udukepi abhijjamāne (3.0232) § gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; imepi candimasūriye evaṃ- mahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve paṇinā parimasati § parimajjati; yāva brahmaloka- kāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti- dibbe ca mānuse ca, dūre santike cāti.

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, parasa- ttānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti. Sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sarāgaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sadosaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītadosaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; samohaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘samohaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītamohaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajā- nāti; vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ ‘mahaggataṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ ‘amahaggataṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ ‘anuttaraṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘samāhitaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vimuttaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘avimuttaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti”.

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, aneka- vihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasaha- ssampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭa- kappe- ‘amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadu- kkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ §; tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo (3.0233) evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭi- saṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno’ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajja-

māne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti- ‘ime vata, bhonto, sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādi-
 ṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana, bhonto, sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapannā’ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhu, catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Mahapphalasuttaṃ

824. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ‘iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhataṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaṅñi ca viharati- yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā (3.0234) divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

“Vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ‘iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhataṃ saṃkhitā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitā bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaṅñi ca viharati- yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā.

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu anekavihitaṃ iddhiṃ idhaṃ paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti ...pe....

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Chandasamādhisuttaṃ

825. “Chandaṃ ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ- ayaṃ vuccati chandasamādhi. So anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ime vuccanti ‘padhānasaṅkhārā’ti. Iti ayañca chando, ayañca chandasamādhi, ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’”.

“Vīriyaṃ (3.0235) ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ- ayaṃ vuccati ‘vīriyasamādhi’. So anuppannānaṃ ...pe... uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ime vuccanti ‘padhānasaṅkhārā’ti. Iti idañca vīriyaṃ, ayañca vīriyasamādhi, ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘vīriyasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’”.

“Cittaṃ ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ- ayaṃ vuccati ‘cittasamādhi’. So anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ ...pe... uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ime vuccanti ‘padhānasaṅkhārā’ti. Iti idañca cittaṃ, ayañca cittasamādhi, ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘cittasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’”.

“Vīmaṃsaṃ ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhiṃ, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ- ayaṃ vuccati ‘vīmaṃsāsamādhi’. So anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati ...pe... uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ime vuccanti ‘padhānasaṅkhārā’ti. Iti ayañca vīmaṃsā, ayañca vīmaṃsāsamādhi, ime ca padhānasaṅkhārā- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ‘vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Moggallānasuttaṃ

826. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati pubbā-rāme migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū heṭṭhā-migāramātupāsāde viharanti uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭha-ssatino asampajānā asamāhitā bhantacittā § pākatindriyā.

Atha (3.0236) kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahāmogallānaṃ āmantesi- “ete kho, moggallāna, sabrahmacārino heṭṭhāmigāramātupāsāde viharanti uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā bhantacittā pākatindriyā. Gaccha, moggallāna, te bhikkhū saṃvejehī”ti.

“Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā mahāmogallāno bhagavato paṭissutvā tathā-rūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāresi § yathā pādaṅguṭṭhakena migāramātupāsādaṃ saṅkamesi sampakamesi sampacālesi. Atha kho te bhikkhū saṃviggā lomahaṭṭhajātā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu- “acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho! Nivātañca vata ayañca migāramātupāsādo gambhīranemo sunikhāto acalo asampakampī, atha ca pana saṅkampito sampakampito sampacālito”ti!

Atha kho bhagavā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū bhagavā etadavoca- “kiṃ nu tumhe, bhikkhave, saṃviggā lomahaṭṭhajātā ekamantaṃ ṭhitā”ti? “Acchariyaṃ, bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante! Nivātañca vata ayañca migāramātupāsādo gambhīranemo sunikhāto acalo asampakampī, atha ca pana saṅkampito sampakampito sampacālito”ti! “Tumheva kho, bhikkhave, saṃvejetukāmena moggallānena bhikkhunā pādaṅguṭṭhakena migāramātupāsādo, saṅkampito sampakampito sampacālito. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo”ti? “Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā, bhagavaṃnettikā bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhu vata, bhante, bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti.

“Tena hi, bhikkhave, suṇātha. Catunnaṃ kho, bhikkhave, iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, moggallāno bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhī ...pe... cittasamādhī ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ‘iti me vīmaṃsā na ca (3.0237) atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati; na ca ajjhataṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati-

yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddham
yathā uddham tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattim, yathā rattim tathā divā. Iti viva-
ṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho,
bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā moggallāno bhikkhu
evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo. Imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ
iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā moggallāno bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhi-
vidham paccanubhoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti ...pe...
imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā
moggallāno bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ
diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Catuttham.

5. Uṇṇābhabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

827. Evaṃ me sutam- ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ānando kosambiyaṃ viharati
ghositārāme. Atha kho uṇṇābho brāhmaṇo yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami;
upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ katham
sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho uṇṇābho
brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “kimatthiyaṃ nu kho, bho ānanda,
samaṇe gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti? “Chandappahānatthaṃ kho,
brāhmaṇa, bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti.

“Atthi pana, bho ānanda, maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā”ti?
“Atthi kho, brāhmaṇa, maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā”ti.

“Katamo pana, bho ānanda, maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānā-
yā”ti? “Idha, brāhmaṇa, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannā-
gataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsā-
samādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ayaṃ kho,
brāhmaṇa, maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa chandassa pahānāyā”ti.

“Evaṃ (3.0238) sante, bho ānanda, santakaṃ hoti no asantakaṃ. Chandeneva
chandaṃ pajahissatīti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati”. “Tena hi, brāhmaṇa, taññevettha
paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te khameyya tathā taṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi,
brāhmaṇa, ahosi te pubbe chando ‘ārāmaṃ gamissāmi’ti? Tassa te ārāmagatassa
yo tajjo chando so paṭippassaddho”ti? “Evaṃ, bho”. “Ahosi te pubbe vīriyaṃ
‘ārāmaṃ gamissāmi’ti? Tassa te ārāmagatassa yaṃ tajjaṃ vīriyaṃ taṃ paṭippa-
ssaddhan”ti? “Evaṃ, bho”. “Ahosi te pubbe cittaṃ ‘ārāmaṃ gamissāmi’ti? Tassa
te ārāmagatassa yaṃ tajjaṃ cittaṃ taṃ paṭippassaddhan”ti? “Evaṃ, bho”. “Ahosi
te pubbe vīmaṃsā ‘ārāmaṃ gamissāmi’ti? Tassa te ārāmagatassa yā tājā
vīmaṃsā sā paṭippassaddhā”ti? “Evaṃ, bho”.

“Evameva kho, brāhmaṇa, yo so bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakara-
ṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamaṃyojano sammadaññā
vimutto, tassa yo pubbe chando ahosi arahattappattiyā, arahattappatte § yo tajjo
chando so paṭippassaddho; yaṃ pubbe vīriyaṃ ahosi arahattappattiyā, arahatta-
ppatte yaṃ tajjaṃ vīriyaṃ taṃ paṭippassaddham; yaṃ pubbe cittaṃ ahosi araha-

ttappattiyā, arahattappatte yaṃ tajaṃ cittaṃ taṃ paṭippassaddhaṃ; yā pubbe vīmaṃsā ahosi arahattappattiyā, arahattappatte yā tajaṃ vīmaṃsā sā paṭippassaddhā. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, brāhmaṇa, iti evaṃ sante, santakaṃ vā hoti no asantakaṃ vā”ti?

“Addhā, bho ānanda, evaṃ sante, santakaṃ hoti no asantakaṃ. Abhikkantaṃ, bho ānanda, abhikkantaṃ, bho ānanda! Seyyathāpi, bho ānanda, nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya- cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantīti; evamevaṃ bhotā ānandena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ, bho ānanda, taṃ bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ ānando dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

828. “Ye (3.0239) hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā ahesuṃ mahānubhāvā, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā bhavissanti mahānubhāvā, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā ahesuṃ mahānubhāvā, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā bhavissanti mahānubhāvā, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

829. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhosuṃ- ekopi hutvā bahudhā ahesuṃ, bahudhāpi hutvā eko ahesuṃ; āvibhāvaṃ, tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamānā agamaṃsu, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujaṃ akaṃsu, seyyathāpi uduke; udukepi abhijjamāne § agamaṃsu, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi pallaṅkena kaṃsu, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasīsu § parimajjīsu; yāva

brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattesuṃ, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

“Ye (3.0240) hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ iddhi-
vidhaṃ paccaṇubhossanti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā bhavissanti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko bhavissanti; āvibhāvaṃ, tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ
tiropabbataṃ asajjamānā gamissanti, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjani-
mujjaṃ karissanti, seyyathāpi uduke; udukepi abhijjamāne gamissanti, seyya-
thāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamissanti, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasi-
ssanti parimajjissanti; yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattissanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

“Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ iddhi-
vidhaṃ paccaṇubhonti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā honti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko honti; āvibhāvaṃ, tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamānā
gacchanti, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karonti, seyyathāpi
udake; udukepi abhijjamāne gacchanti, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi palla-
ṅkena kamanti, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasanti § parimajjanti; yāva brahmalokāpi
kāyena vasaṃ vattenti, sabbe te catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkata-
ttāti.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasa-
ṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi
...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.
Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ
iddhi-vidhaṃ paccaṇubhosuṃ- ekopi hutvā bahudhā ahesuṃ ...pe... yāva brahma-
lokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattesuṃ, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ
bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

“Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavi-
hitaṃ iddhi-vidhaṃ paccaṇubhossanti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā bhavissanti ...pe...
yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattissanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ
iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā.

“Ye (3.0241) hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ
iddhi-vidhaṃ paccaṇubhonti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā honti ...pe... yāva brahmal-
okāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattenti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ
bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Bhikkhusuttaṃ

830. “Catunnaṃ, bhikkhave, iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsa-
vānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasa-

ñkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayama abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Iddhādidesanāsuttaṃ

831. “Iddhiṃ vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi iddhipādañca iddhipādabhāvanañca iddhipādabhāvanāgāminiñca paṭipadaṃ. Taṃ suṇātha.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhi? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhi-vidhaṃ paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhi.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādo? Yo so, bhikkhave, maggo yā paṭipadā iddhi-lābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya saṃvattati- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādo.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā.

“Katamā (3.0242) ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsañkappo, sammā-vācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Vibhaṅgasuttaṃ

832. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā”.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasañkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ‘iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhattaṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca

bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati'. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- 'yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddham, yathā uddham tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattim yathā rattim tathā divā'. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- 'iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhataṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati'. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- 'yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddham, yathā uddham tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattim, yathā rattim tathā divā'. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, atilīno chando? Yo, bhikkhave, chando kosajjasahagato kosajjasampayutto- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atilīno chando.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, atippaggahito chando? Yo, bhikkhave, chando uddhaccasahagato uddhaccasampayutto- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atippaggahito chando.

“Katamo (3.0243) ca, bhikkhave, ajjhataṃ saṃkhitto chando? Yo, bhikkhave, chando thinamiddhasahagato thinamiddhasampayutto- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ajjhataṃ saṃkhitto chando.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhitto chando? Yo, bhikkhave, chando bahiddhā pañca kāmaguṇe ārabha anuvikkhitto anuvisaṭo- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhitto chando.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pacchāpuresaññā suggahitā hoti sumanasikatā sūpadhāritā suppaṭividdhā paññāya. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathā adho tathā uddham, yathā uddham tathā adho viharati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ uddham pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati- 'atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihakāṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karīsaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan'ti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathā adho tathā uddham, yathā uddham tathā adho viharati.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathā divā tathā rattim, yathā rattim tathā divā viharati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yehi ākārehi yehi liṅgehi yehi nimittehi divā chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so tehi ākārehi tehi liṅgehi tehi nimittehi rattim chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti; yehi vā pana ākārehi yehi liṅgehi yehi nimittehi rattim chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so tehi ākārehi tehi liṅgehi tehi nimittehi divā chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathā divā tathā

rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā viharati.

“Kathañca (3.0244), bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ālokasaññā suggahitā hoti divāsaññā svādhiṭṭhitā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, atilīnaṃ vīriyaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, vīriyaṃ kosajjasahagataṃ kosajjasampayuttaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atilīnaṃ vīriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, atippaggahitaṃ vīriyaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, vīriyaṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atippaggahitaṃ vīriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ vīriyaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, vīriyaṃ thinamiddhasahagataṃ thinamiddhasampayuttaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ vīriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ vīriyaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, vīriyaṃ bahiddhā pañca kāmaguṇe ārabbha anuvikkhittaṃ anuvisaṭaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ vīriyaṃ ...pe....

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ālokasaññā suggahitā hoti divāsaññā svādhiṭṭhitā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, atilīnaṃ cittaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ kosajjasahagataṃ kosajjasampayuttaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atilīnaṃ cittaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, atippaggahitaṃ cittaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atippaggahitaṃ cittaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ thinamiddhasahagataṃ thinamiddhasampayuttaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ? Yaṃ, bhikkhave, cittaṃ bahiddhā pañca kāmaguṇe ārabbha anuvikkhittaṃ anuvisaṭaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, atilīnā vīmaṃsā? Yā, bhikkhave, vīmaṃsā kosajjasahagatā kosajjasampayuttā- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atilīnā vīmaṃsā.

“Katamā (3.0245) ca, bhikkhave, atippaggahitā vīmaṃsā? Yā, bhikkhave, vīmaṃsā uddhaccasahagatā uddhaccasampayuttā- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atippaggahitā vīmaṃsā.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā vīmaṃsā? Yā, bhikkhave, vīmaṃsā thinamiddhasahagatā thinamiddhasampayuttā- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ajjhattaṃ saṃkhittā vīmaṃsā.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittā vīmaṃsā? Yā, bhikkhave, vīmaṃsā bahiddhā pañca kāmaguṇe ārabbha anuvikkhittā anuvisaṭā- ayaṃ vuccati,

bhikkhave, bahiddhā vikkhittā vīmaṃsā ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivaṭena cetasā aparionaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahāni-saṃsā.

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīka-tesu, anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccaṇubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahu-dhāpi hutvā eko hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, āsa-vānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Pāsādakampanavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Pubbaṃ mahapphalaṃ chandaṃ, moggallānañca uṇṇābhaṃ;
dve samaṇabrāhmaṇā bhikkhu, desanā vibhaṅgena cāti.

3. Ayoguḷavaggo

1. Maggasuttaṃ

833. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. “Pubbeva me, bhikkhave, sambodhā anabhisambu-ddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi- ‘ko nu kho maggo, kā paṭipadā iddhipā-dabhāvanāyā’ti (3.0246)? Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, etadahosi- ‘idha bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhataṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattim, yathā rattim tathā divā. Iti vivaṭena cetasā aparionaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasamādhī ...pe... cittasamādhī ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhataṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavi-ssati. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattim yathā rattim tathā divā’- iti vivaṭena cetasā aparionaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti.

“Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīka-tesu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccaṇubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahu-dhāpi hutvā eko hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Evaṃ bhāvitesu kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu catūsu iddhipādesu evaṃ bahulīkatesu, āsa-

vānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.
(chapi abhiññāyo vitthāretabbā).

2. Ayogūlasuttaṃ

834. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “abhijānāti nu kho, bhante, bhagavā iddhiyā manomayena kāyena brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamtā”ti? “Abhijānāmi khvāhaṃ, ānanda, iddhiyā manomayena kāyena brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamtā”ti. “Abhijānāti pana, bhante, bhagavā iminā cātumahābhūtikena kāyena iddhiyā brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamtā”ti (3.0247)? “Abhijānāmi khvāhaṃ, ānanda, iminā cātumahābhūtikena § kāyena iddhiyā brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamtā”ti.

“Yañca kho, omāti, bhante, bhagavā iddhiyā manomayena kāyena brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamtum, yañca kho abhijānāti, bhante, bhagavā iminā cātumahābhūtikena kāyena iddhiyā brahmalokaṃ upasaṅkamtā, tayidaṃ, bhante, bhagavato acchariyañceva abbhutañcā”ti. “Acchariyā ceva, ānanda, tathāgatā acchariyadhammasamannāgatā ca, abbhutā ceva, ānanda, tathāgatā abbhutadhammasamannāgatā ca”.

“Yasmiṃ, ānanda, samaye tathāgato kāyampi citte samodahati § cittampi kāye samodahati, sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca kāye

okkamitvā viharati; tasmim, ānanda, samaye tathāgatassa kāyo lahutaro ceva hoti mudutaro ca kammaniyataro ca pabhassarataro ca.

“Seyyathāpi, ānanda, ayoguḷo divasaṃ santatto lahutaro ceva hoti mudutaro ca kammaniyataro ca pabhassarataro ca; evameva kho, ānanda, yasmim samaye tathāgato kāyampi citte samodahati, cittampi kāye samodahati, sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca kāye okkamitvā viharati; tasmim, ānanda, samaye tathāgatassa kāyo lahutaro ceva hoti mudutaro ca kammaniyataro ca pabhassarataro ca.

“Yasmim, ānanda, samaye tathāgato kāyampi citte samodahati, cittampi kāye samodahati, sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca kāye okkamitvā viharati; tasmim, ānanda, samaye tathāgatassa kāyo appakasireneva pathaviyā vehāsaṃ abbhuggacchati, so anekavihitam iddhipadam paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

“Seyyathāpi, ānanda, tūlapicu vā kappāsapicu vā lahuko vātūpādāno appakasireneva pathaviyā vehāsaṃ abbhuggacchati; evameva kho, ānanda, yasmim samaye tathāgato kāyampi citte samodahati, cittampi (3.0248) kāye samodahati, sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca kāye okkamitvā viharati; tasmim, ānanda, samaye tathāgatassa kāyo appakasireneva pathaviyā vehāsaṃ abbhuggacchati, so anekavihitam iddhipadam paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti” ti. Dutiyam.

3. Bhikkhusuttaṃ

835. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati” ti. Tatiyam.

4. Suddhikasuttaṃ

836. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā” ti. Catuttham.

5. Paṭhamaphalasuttaṃ

837. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, iddhipādā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti,

vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā bhikkhunā dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyaphalasuttaṃ

838. “Cattārome (3.0249), bhikkhave, iddhipādā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro iddhipādā. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā satta phalā sattānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā.

“Katame satta phalā sattānisamsā? Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca § aññaṃ ārādheti no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti; atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti; atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti, upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā ime satta phalā sattānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhama-ānandasuttaṃ

839. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Katamā nu kho, bhante, iddhi, katamo iddhipādo, katamā iddhipādabhāvanā, katamā iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā”ti? “Idhānanda, bhikkhu anekavihitāṃ iddhiḍḍhaṃ paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti- ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhi”.

“Katamo cānanda, iddhipādo? Yo, ānanda, maggo yā paṭipadā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya saṃvattati- ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādo.

“Katamā (3.0250) cānanda, iddhipādabhāvanā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādabhāvanā.

“Katamā cānanda, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi- ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiya-ānandasuttaṃ

840. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-
“katamā nu kho, ānanda, iddhi, katamo iddhipādo, katamā iddhipādabhāvanā,
katamā iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante,
dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā ...pe....

“Idhānanda, bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā
bahudhā hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti- ayaṃ vuccatā-
nanda, iddhi.

“Katamo cānanda, iddhipādo? Yo, ānanda, maggo yā paṭipadā iddhilābhāya
iddhipaṭilābhāya saṃvattati- ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādo.

“Katamā cānanda, iddhipādabhāvanā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu chandasamādhippa-
dhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasa-
mādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ
bhāveti- ayaṃ vuccatānanda, iddhipādabhāvanā.

“Katamā cānanda, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭha-
ṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi- ayaṃ vuccatā-
nanda, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamabhikkhusuttaṃ

841. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃsu; upasa-
ṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā
kho (3.0251) te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ- “katamā nu kho, bhante,
iddhi, katamo iddhipādo, katamā iddhipādabhāvanā, katamā iddhipādabhāvanāgā-
minī paṭipadā”ti?

“Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā
bahudhā hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti- ayaṃ vuccati,
bhikkhave, iddhi.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādo? Yo, bhikkhave, maggo, yā paṭipadā iddhilā-
bhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya saṃvattati- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādo.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chanda-
samādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi
...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ
iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo
aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi- ayaṃ
vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyabhikkhusuttaṃ

842. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃsu ...pe...

ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū bhagavā etadavoca- “katamā nu kho, bhikkhave, iddhi, katamo iddhipādo, katamā iddhipādabhāvanā, katamā iddhipāda- bhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃne- ttikā ...pe....

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhi? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhi- vidham paccaṇubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhi.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādo? Yo, bhikkhave, maggo, yā paṭipadā iddhilā- bhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya saṃvattati- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādo.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasā- mādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ (3.0252) iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanā.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipādabhāvanāgāminī paṭipadā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Moggallānasuttaṃ

843. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, kata- mesaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahī- ddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃ- nettikā ...pe... “catunnaṃ kho, bhikkhave, iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahiddhiko

evaṃmahānubhāvo”.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, moggallāno bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ‘iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhataṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- ‘yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā’. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ‘iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhataṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati ...’pe... iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo.

“Imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu evaṃ anekavihitānaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti ...pe... yāva (3.0253) brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā moggallāno bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Tathāgatasuttaṃ

844. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo”ti? Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “catunnaṃ kho, bhikkhave, iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo”.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, tathāgato chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ‘iti me chando na ca atilīno bhavissati, na ca atippaggahito bhavissati, na ca ajjhataṃ saṃkhitto bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhitto bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- ‘yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā’. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti- ‘iti me vīmaṃsā na ca atilīnā bhavissati, na ca atippaggahitā bhavissati, na ca ajjhataṃ saṃkhittā bhavissati, na ca bahiddhā vikkhittā bhavissati’. Pacchāpuresaññī ca viharati- ‘yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure; yathā adho tathā uddhaṃ, yathā uddhaṃ tathā adho; yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā’. Iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho,

bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo.

“Imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Imesañca pana, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā tathāgato āsavānaṃ (3.0254) khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

(chapi abhiññāyo vitthāretabbā).

Ayoguḷavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Maggo ayoguḷo bhikkhu, suddhikañcāpi dve phalā;
dve cānandā duve bhikkhū, moggallāno tathāgatoti.

4. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Gaṅgānadī-ādisuttadvādasakaṃ

845-856. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro iddhipāde bhāvento cattāro iddhipāde bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro iddhipāde bhāvento cattāro iddhipāde bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

“Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro iddhipāde bhāvento cattāro iddhipāde bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cha pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
dvetē cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Appamādavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Tathāgataṃ (3.0255) padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sāro ca vassikaṃ;

rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
ākāsena ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

Esanāvaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

8. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttadasakaṃ

889-898. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya cattāro iddhipādā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chandasamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi ...pe... cittasamādhi (3.0256) ...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro iddhipādā bhāvetabbā”ti.

(yathā maggasamṃyuttaṃ tathā vitthāretabbaṃ).

Oghavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Iddhipādasamṃyuttaṃ sattamaṃ.

8. Anuruddhasamṃyuttaṃ

1. Rahogatavaggo

1. Paṭhamarahogatasuttam

899. Evaṃ (3.0257) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā anuruddho sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmato anuruddhassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi- “yesaṃ kesañci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhaya-gāmī. Yesaṃ kesañci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhaya-gāmī”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā mahāmogallāno āyasmato anuruddhassa cetasā cetoparivittakkamaññāya- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva- āyasmato anuruddhassa sammukhe pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā mahāmogallāno āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca- “kittāvatā nu kho, āvuso anuruddha, bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā hontī”ti?

“Idhāvuso, bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ kāye samudayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattaṃ kāye vayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattaṃ kāye samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Bahiddhā kāye samudayadhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye vayadhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhatabhiddhā kāye samudayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā kāye vayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā kāye samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“So (3.0258) sace ākaṅkhati- ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati- ‘paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati- ‘appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati- ‘paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati- ‘appaṭikūlañca paṭikūlañca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

“Ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu samudayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattaṃ

vedanāsu vayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ . Bahiddhā vedanāsu samudayadhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu vayadhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu samudayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu vayadhammānupassī viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“So sace ākaṅkhati- ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati- ‘paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati- ‘appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati- ‘paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ ti, appaṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati- ‘appaṭikūlasaññī ca paṭikūlasaññī tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

“Ajjhattaṃ citte ...pe... bahiddhā citte ...pe... ajjhatabhiddhā citte samudayadhammānupassī viharati... ajjhatabhiddhā citte vayadhammānupassī viharati... ajjhatabhiddhā citte samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī ...pe... abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“So sace ākaṅkhati- ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ ti (3.0259), paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati ...pe... upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

“Ajjhattaṃ dhammesu ...pe... bahiddhā dhammesu ...pe... ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu samudayadhammānupassī viharati... ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu samudayavayadhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“So sace ākaṅkhati- ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaññī vihareyyan’ ti, paṭikūlasaññī tattha viharati ...pe... upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno. Ettāvatā kho, āvuso, bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā hontī” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyarahogatasuttaṃ

900. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmato anuruddhassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi- “yesaṃ kesañci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā viraddhā, viraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī; yesaṃ kesañci cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā, āraddho tesaṃ ariyo maggo sammā dukkhakkhayagāmī” ti.

Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno āyasmato anuruddhassa cetasā cetoparivitaṅkamaññāya- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya , pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva- āyasmato anuruddhassa sammukhe pāturahosi.

Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca- “kittā-

vatā nu kho, āvuso anuruddha, bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā hontī”ti?

“Idhāvuso, bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ...pe... ajjhatabhiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī (3.0260) viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Ajjhattaṃ citte ...pe... bahiddhā citte ...pe... ajjhatabhiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Ajjhattaṃ dhammesu ...pe... bahiddhā dhammesu ...pe... ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ettāvatā kho, āvuso, bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā āraddhā hontī”ti. Dutiyāṃ.

3. Sutanusuttaṃ

901. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā anuruddho sāvattiyāṃ viharati sutanutīre. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā anuruddhena saddhiṃ sammodimṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavocuṃ- “katamesaṃ āyasmā anuruddho dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto”ti?

“Catunnaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Imesaṃca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā hīnaṃ dhammaṃ hīnato abbhaññāsim, majjhimaṃ dhammaṃ majjhimato abbhaññāsim, paṇītaṃ dhammaṃ paṇītato abbhaññāsin”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamakaṇḍakīsuttaṃ

902. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca anuruddho āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahāmoggallāno sākete viharanti kaṇḍakīvane. Atha (3.0261) kho āyasmā ca sārīputto āyasmā ca mahāmoggallāno sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhitā yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā anuruddhena saddhiṃ sammodimṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ

nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca- “sekhenāvuso anuruddha, bhikkhunā katame dhammā upasampajja vihātabbā”ti?

“Sekhenāvuso sāriputta, bhikkhunā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasampajja vihātabbā. Katame cattāro? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- sekhenāvuso sāriputta, bhikkhunā ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasampajja vihātabbā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyakaṇḍakīsuttaṃ

903. Sāketanidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca- “asekhenāvuso anuruddha, bhikkhunā katame dhammā upasampajja vihātabbā”ti? “Asekhenāvuso sāriputta, bhikkhunā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasampajja vihātabbā. Katame cattāro? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- asekhenāvuso sāriputta, bhikkhunā ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā upasampajja vihātabbā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Tatiyakaṇḍakīsuttaṃ

904. Sāketanidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca- “katamesaṃ āyasmā anuruddho dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto”ti? “Catunnaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto (3.0262). Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā sahassaṃ lokaṃ abhijānāmi”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Taṇhakkhayasuttaṃ

905. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā anuruddho bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso bhikkhavo”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato anuruddhassa paccassosaṃ. Āyasmā anuruddho etadavoca-

“Cattārome, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ...pe... vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā,

vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- ime kho, āvuso, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā taṇhakkhayāya saṃvattanti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Salaḷāgārasuttaṃ

906. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā anuruddho sāvattiyāṃ viharati salaḷāgāre. Tatra kho āyasmā anuruddho bhikkhū āmantesi ...pe... etadavoca- “seyyathāpi, āvuso, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā. Atha mahājanakāyo āga-ccheyya kuddālapīṭakaṃ § ādāya- ‘mayaṃ imaṃ gaṅgānadiṃ pacchāninnāṃ karissāma pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāraṃ’ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññathāvuso, api nu so mahājanakāyo gaṅgānadiṃ pacchāninnāṃ kareyya pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāraṃ”ti? “No hetuṃ, āvuso”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Gaṅgā, āvuso, nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā. Sā na sukarā pacchāninnāṃ kātuṃ pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāraṃ. Yāvadeva ca pana so mahājanakāyo kilamathassa vighā-tassa bhāgī assā”ti.

“Evameva (3.0263) kho, āvuso, bhikkhuṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāventāṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkarontāṃ rājāno vā rājamahāmattā vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā bhogehi abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyuṃ- ‘ehambho purisa, kiṃ te ime kāsāvā anudahanti? Kiṃ muṇḍo kapālamanusāñcarasi? Ehi hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu puññāni ca karohī”ti.

“So vata, āvuso, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāvento cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkaronto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissatī- netuṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yañhi taṃ, āvuso, cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ vivekaninnaṃ vivekapaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ taṃ vata hīnāyāvattissatī- netuṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Kathaṅcāvuso, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveti, cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkarotī? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ...pe... vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho, āvuso, bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bhāveti, cattāro satipaṭṭhāne bahulīkarotī”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ambapālivanasuttaṃ

907. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca anuruddho āyasmā ca sārīputto vesāliyaṃ viharanti ambapālivane. Atha kho āyasmā sārīputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sārīputto āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavoca-

“Vipassannāni kho te, āvuso anuruddha, indriyāni, parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto. Katamenāyasmā anuruddho vihārena etarahi bahulaṃ viharatī”ti? “Catūsu khvāhaṃ, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto etarahi bahulaṃ viharāmi. Katamesu catūsu? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī (3.0264) sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- imesu khvāhaṃ, āvuso, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto etarahi bahulaṃ viharāmi. Yo so, āvuso, bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇā-savo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano sammadaññā vimutto, so imesu catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacitto bahulaṃ viharatī”ti.

“Lābhā vata no, āvuso, suladdhaṃ vata no, āvuso! Ye mayaṃ āyasmato anuruddhassa sammukhāva assumha āsabhiṃ vācaṃ bhāsamānassā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Bāḷhagilānasuttaṃ

908. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā anuruddho sāvattiyaṃ viharati andhavanasmimā ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavocum-

“Katamenāyasmato anuruddhassa vihārena viharato uppannā sārīrikā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti”ti? “Catūsu kho me, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittassa viharato uppannā sārīrikā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Katamesu catūsu? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ...pe... vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- imesu kho me, āvuso, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittassa viharato uppannā sārīrikā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Rahogatavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Rahogatena dve vuttā, sutanu kaṇḍakī tayo;
taṇhakkhayasalaḷāgāraṃ, ambapāli ca gilānanti.

2. Dutiyavaggo

1. Kappasahassasuttaṃ

909. Ekaṃ (3.0265) samayaṃ āyasmā anuruddho sāvattiyaṃ viharati jeta-vane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā anuruddho tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā anuruddhena saddhiṃ ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ anuruddhaṃ etadavocuṃ- “Katamesaṃ āyasmā anuruddho dhammānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto”ti? “Catunnaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāhaṃ, āvuso, kāye kāyānupassī viharāmi ...pe... vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ- imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā mahābhiññataṃ patto. Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā kappasahassaṃ anussarāmi”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Iddhividhasuttaṃ

910. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā anakavihitānaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhomi- ekopi hutvā bahudhā homi ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattemi”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Dibbasotasuttaṃ

911. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāmi dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike cā”ti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4. Cetopariyasuttaṃ

912. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi (3.0266)- sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘sarāgaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāmi ...pe... avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘avimuttaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāmi”ti. Catutthamaṃ.

5. Ṭhānasuttaṃ

913. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulikatattā ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmi”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kammasamādānasuttaṃ

914. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammasamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmi” ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sabbatthagāminisuttaṃ

915. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā sabbatthagāminippaṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmi” ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Nānādhātusuttaṃ

916. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmi” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Nānādhimuttisuttaṃ

917. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmi” ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Indriyaparopariyattasuttaṃ

918. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmi” ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Jhānādisuttaṃ

919. “Imesañca (3.0267) panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmi” ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Pubbenivāsasuttaṃ

920. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo ...pe... iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi” ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Dibbacakkhusuttaṃ

921. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cava-māne upapajjamāne ...pe... iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusa-kena yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi”ti. Terasamaṃ.

14. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

922. “Imesañca panāhaṃ, āvuso, catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi”ti. Cuddasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Mahābhiññaṃ iddhi dibbaṃ, cetopariyaṃ ṭhānaṃ kammaṃ;
sabbatthadhātudhimutti, indriyaṃ jhānaṃ tisso vijjāti.

Anuruddhasaṃyuttaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Jhānasamṃyuttaṃ

1. Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo

1-12. Jhānādisuttadvādasakaṃ

923-934. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0268) “cattāro me, bhikkhave, jhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti- ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsa-tipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro jhānā”ti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro jhāne bhāvento cattāro jhāne bahulīka-

ronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Kathañca, bhikkhave,
bhikkhu cattāro jhāne bhāvento cattāro jhāne bahuḷikaronto nibbānaninno hoti
nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu

vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ...pe... dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ ...pe... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cattāro jhāne bhāvento cattāro jhāne bahulīkaronto nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Gaṅgāpeyyālavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cha (3.0269) pācīnato ninnā, cha ninnā ca samuddato;
dve cha dvādasa honti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Appamādavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Tathāgataṃ padaṃ kūṭaṃ, mūlaṃ sāro ca vassikaṃ;
rājā candimasūriyā, vatthena dasamaṃ padanti.

Balakaraṇīyavaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Balaṃ bījañca nāgo ca, rukkho kumbhena sūkiyā;
ākāsenā ca dve meghā, nāvā āgantukā nadīti.

Esanāvaggo vitthāretabbo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Esanā vidhā āsavo, bhavo ca dukkhatā tisso;
khilaṃ malañca nīgho ca, vedanā taṇhā tasinā cāti.

5. Oghavaggo

1-10. Oghādisuttaṃ

967-976. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni (3.0270) saṃyojanāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayaṃ pahānāya cattāro jhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vive-

kajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ ...pe... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ abhiññāya pariññāya parikkhayāya pahānāya ime cattāro jhānā bhāvetabbā”ti vitthāretabbaṃ. Dasamaṃ. (yathā maggasammuttaṃ tathā vitthāretabbaṃ).

Oghavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ogho yogo upādānaṃ, ganthā anusayena ca;
kāmaguṇā nīvaraṇā, khandhā oruddhambhāgiyāti.

Jhānasammuttaṃ navamaṃ.

10. Ānāpānasammuttaṃ

1. Ekadhammavaggo

1. Ekadhammasuttaṃ

977. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0271). Tatra kho ...pe... etadavoca- “ekadhammo, bhikkhave, bhāvito bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso. Katamo ekadhammo? Ānāpānassati §. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ pañidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova § passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto ‘rassaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti; ‘sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘pītippaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘pītippaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘sukhappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘sukhappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati; ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘citta-

ppaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmi'ti sikkhati; 'abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmi'ti sikkhati, 'abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmi'ti sikkhati; 'samādaḥaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmi'ti sikkhati, 'samādaḥaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmi'ti sikkhati; 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmi'ti sikkhati, 'vimocayaṃ (3.0272) cittaṃ passasissāmi'ti sikkhati; 'aniccānupassī assasissāmi'ti sikkhati, 'aniccānupassī passasissāmi'ti sikkhati; 'virāgānupassī assasissāmi'ti sikkhati, 'virāgānupassī passasissāmi'ti sikkhati; 'nirodhānupassī assasissāmi'ti sikkhati, 'nirodhānupassī passasissāmi'ti sikkhati; 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmi'ti sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi'ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā"ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bojjhaṅgasuttaṃ

978. "Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ānāpānassatisahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, ānāpānassatisahagataṃ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti ...pe... ānāpānassatisahagataṃ upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā"ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Suddhikasuttaṃ

979. "Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati ...pe... 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmi'ti sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi'ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā"ti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4. Paṭhamaphalasuttaṃ

980. "Ānāpānassati (3.0273), bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati ...pe... 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmi'ti sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passa-

sissāmi'ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatiyā evaṃ bahulikatāya dvinnāṃ phalaṇaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyaphalasuttaṃ

981. “Ānāpānassati, bhikkhave, bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati kathaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassati evaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā.

“Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatiyā evaṃ bahulikatāya satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame satta phalā sattānisaṃsā? Diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti; no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti. Atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti; no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti. Atha pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti... upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti... asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti... sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti... uddhamso hoti akanitṭhagāmi- evaṃ bhāvitāya (3.0274) kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatiyā evaṃ bahulikatāya ime satta phalā sattānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Ariṭṭhasuttaṃ

982. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho bhagavā ...pe... etadavoca- “bhāvetha no tumhe bhikkhave, ānāpānassatin”ti? Evaṃ vutte āyasmā ariṭṭho bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ahaṃ kho, bhante, bhāvemi ānāpānassatin”ti. “Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, ariṭṭha, bhāvesi ānāpānassatin”ti? “Atītesu me, bhante, kāmesu kāmacchando pahīno, anāgatesu me kāmesu kāmacchando vigato, ajjhatabhiddhā § ca me dhammesu paṭighasaññā suppaṭivinitā. So § satova assasissāmi, satova passasissāmi. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhāvemi ānāpānassatin”ti.

“Atthesā, ariṭṭha, ānāpānassati, nesā natthī’ti vadāmi. Api ca, ariṭṭha, yathā ānāpānassati vitthārena paripuṇṇā hoti taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsi-ssāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā ariṭṭho bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā

etadavoca-

“Kathañca, ariṭṭha, ānāpānassati vitthārena paripuṇṇā hoti? Idha, ariṭṭha, bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaṭṭagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ kho, ariṭṭha, ānāpānassati vitthārena paripuṇṇā hoti”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mahākappinasuttaṃ

983. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā mahākappino bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Addasā kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ mahākappinaṃ avidūre nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. Disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi-

“Passatha (3.0275) no tumhe, bhikkhave, etassa bhikkhuno kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā phanditattaṃ vā”ti? “Yadāpi mayaṃ, bhante, taṃ āyasmantaṃ passāma saṅghamajjhe vā nisinnaṃ ekaṃ vā raho nisinnaṃ, tadāpi mayaṃ tassa āyasmato na passāma kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā phanditattaṃ vā”ti.

“Yassa, bhikkhave, samādhissa bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā neva kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, na cittassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, tassa so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu samādhissa nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Kata-massa ca, bhikkhave, samādhissa bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā neva kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, na cittassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā?”

“Ānāpānassatisamādhissa, bhikkhave, bhāvitattā bahulīkatattā neva kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, na cittassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā. Kathaṃ bhāvite ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhimhi kathaṃ bahulīkate neva kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, na cittassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā?”

“Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaṭṭagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvite ca kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhimhi evaṃ bahulīkate neva kāyassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā, na cittassa iñjitattaṃ vā hoti phanditattaṃ vā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Padīpopamasuttaṃ

984. “Ānāpānassatisamādhi, bhikkhave, bhāvito bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso. Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ

bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso?

“Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araṅṅagato vā rukkhamaṅgato vā suṅṅāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ (3.0276) satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmi’ti pajānāti ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvito kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhī evaṃ bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso.

“Ahampi sudaṃ, bhikkhave, pubbeva sambodhā anabhisambuddho bodhisattova samāno iminā vihārena bahulaṃ viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, iminā vihārena bahulaṃ viharato neva kāyo kilamati na cakkhūni; anupādāya ca me āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘neva me kāyo kilameyya na cakkhūni, anupādāya ca me āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘ye me gehasitā sarasaṅkappā te pahīyeyyun’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaṅṅhi vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaṅṅhi vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaṅṅhi vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaṅṅhi vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘appaṭikūlaṅca paṭikūlaṅca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘vitakkavicārānaṃ (3.0277) vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca vihareyyaṃ sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṅca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeyyaṃ, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti- upekkhako satimā sukhavihārīti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihare- n’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpā- nassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘sabbaso ākāsaññācāya- tanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇanti viññāṇaññācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viha- reyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘sabbaso viññāṇaññācāya- tanaṃ samatikkamma natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya- ‘sabbaso nevasaññānāsañ- ñāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja vihareyyan’ti, ayameva ānāpānassatisamādhī sādhukaṃ manasi kātabbo.

“Evaṃ bhāvite kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhimhi evaṃ bahulīkate, sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, sā ‘aniccā’ti pajānāti, ‘anajjhositā’ti pajānāti, ‘ana- bhinanditā’ti pajānāti; dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, ‘sā aniccā’ti pajānāti, ‘ana- jjhositā’ti pajānāti, ‘anabhinanditā’ti (3.0278) pajānāti; adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, ‘sā aniccā’ti pajānāti, ‘anajjhositā’ti pajānāti, ‘anabhinanditā’ti pajānāti”.

“Sukhaṃ § ce vedanaṃ vedayati, viṣaṃyutto naṃ vedayati; dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, viṣaṃyutto naṃ vedayati; adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, viṣaṃyutto naṃ vedayati. So kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti, ‘kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissan- ti’ti pajānāti”.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, telañca paṭicca, vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya, tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya; evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno ‘jīvitapari- yantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi’ti pajānāti, ‘kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantī’ti pajānāti” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vesālīsuttaṃ

985. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ anekapariyāyena asubhakathaṃ katheti, asubhāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, asubhabhāvanāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati.

Atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “icchāmaṃ, bhikkhave, aḍḍhamāsaṃ paṭisallīyituṃ. Nāmi kenaci upasaṅkamitabbo, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamati, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena.

Atha (3.0279) kho te bhikkhū- “bhagavā anekapariyāyena asubhakathaṃ katheti, asubhāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, asubhabhāvanāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati”ti anekākāravokāraṃ asubhabhāvanānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Te iminā kāyena aṭṭiyamānā § harāyamānā jigucchamānā satthahāraṃ pariyesanti. Dasapi bhikkhū ekāhena satthaṃ āharanti, vīsampi ...pe... tiṃsampi bhikkhū ekāhena satthaṃ āharanti.

Atha kho bhagavā tassa aḍḍhamāsassa accayena paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito āya-smantaṃ ānandaṃ āmantesi- “kiṃ nu kho, ānanda, tanubhūto viya bhikkhusaṅgho”ti? “Tathā hi pana, bhante, ‘bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ anekapariyāyena asubhakathaṃ katheti, asubhāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati

, asubhabhāvanāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsatī'ti anekākāravokāraṃ asubhabhāvanānuyoga-
manuyuttā viharanti. Te iminā kāyena aṭṭiyamānā harāyamānā jigucchamānā
satthahāraṃ pariyesanti. Dasapi bhikkhū ekāhena satthaṃ āharanti, vīsampi
bhikkhū... tiṃsampi bhikkhū ekāhena satthaṃ āharanti. Sādhu, bhante, bhagavā
aññaṃ pariyāyaṃ ācikkhatu yathāyaṃ bhikkhusaṅgho aññāya saṅghaheyyā”ti.

“Tenahānanda, yāvatikā bhikkhū vesāliṃ upanissāya viharanti te sabbe upaṭṭhā-
nasālāyaṃ sannipātehi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paṭi-
ssutvā yāvatikā bhikkhū vesāliṃ upanissāya viharanti te sabbe upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ
sannipātetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ etada-
voca- “sannipatito Ṣ, bhante, bhikkhusaṅgho. Yassa dāni, bhante, bhagavā kālaṃ
maññati”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā
paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “ayampi kho,
bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhī bhāvito bahulīkato santo ceva paṇīto ca aseca-
nako ca sukho ca vihāro uppannuppanne ca pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso
antaradhāpeti vūpasameti”.

“Seyyathāpi (3.0280), bhikkhave, gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ūhataṃ rajojallaṃ,
tameṇaṃ mahā-akālamegho ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti; evameva kho,
bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhī bhāvito bahulīkato santo ceva paṇīto ca aseca-
nako ca sukho ca vihāro uppannuppanne ca pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso
antaradhāpeti vūpasameti. Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhī
kathaṃ bahulīkato santo ceva paṇīto ca asecanako ca sukho ca vihāro uppannu-
ppanne ca pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso antaradhāpeti vūpasameti?”

“Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaṃlagato vā suññāgāragato vā
nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭha-
petvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasi-
ssāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvito kho,
bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhī evaṃ bahulīkato santo ceva paṇīto ca aseca-
nako ca sukho ca vihāro uppannuppanne ca pāpake akusale dhamme ṭhānaso
antaradhāpeti vūpasameti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Kimilasuttaṃ

986. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kimilāyaṃ Ṣ viharati veḷuvane.
Tatra kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ kimilaṃ āmantesi- “kathaṃ bhāvito nu kho,
kimila, ānāpānassatisamādhī kathaṃ bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso”-
ti?

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā kimilo tuṅhī ahosi. Dutiyampi kho bhagavā ...pe... tati-
yampi kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ kimilaṃ āmantesi- “kathaṃ bhāvito nu kho,
kimila, ānāpānassatisamādhī kathaṃ bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso”-
ti? Tatiyampi kho āyasmā kimilo tuṅhī ahosi.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “etassa, bhagavā, kālo;

etassa, sugata, kālo! Yaṃ bhagavā ānāpānassatisamādhim bhāseyya (3.0281). Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti.

“Tenahānanda, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”-ti kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca- “kathaṃ bhāvito ca, ānanda, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvito kho, ānanda, ānāpānassatisamādhi evaṃ bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso”.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmi’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmi’ti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmi’ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto ‘rassaṃ passasāmi’ti pajānāti; ‘sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmi’ti sikkhati- kāye kāyānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kāyaṇṇatarāhaṃ, ānanda, etaṃ vadāmi yadidaṃ- assāsapassāsāṃ. Tasmātihānanda, kāye kāyānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu ‘pītippaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘pītippaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati; ‘sukhappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘sukhappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati; ‘cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati; ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmi’ti sikkhati- vedanāsu vedanānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno (3.0282) satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Vedanāṇṇatarāhaṃ, ānanda, etaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ- assāsapassāsānaṃ § sādhukaṃ manasikāraṃ. Tasmātihānanda, vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati; abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ ...pe... samādahaṃ cittaṃ ...pe... ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmi’ti sikkhati- citte cittānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nāhaṃ, ānanda, muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa ānāpānassatisamādhibhāvanaṃ vadāmi. Tasmātihānanda, citte cittānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu ‘aniccānupassī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati ...pe... virāgānupassī ...pe... nirodhānupassī ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assa-

sissāmi'ti sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi'ti sikkhati- dhammesu dhammānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmim̐ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. So yaṃ taṃ hoti abhijjhādomanassaṃ pahānaṃ taṃ paññāya disvā sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Tasmātihānanda, dhammesu dhammānupassī bhikkhu tasmim̐ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Seyyathāpi, ānanda, catumahāpathe § mahāpaṃsupuñjo. Puratthimāya cepi disāyaṃ āgaccheyya sakaṭaṃ vā ratho vā, upahanateva taṃ paṃsupuñjaṃ; pacchimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya ...pe... uttarāya cepi disāya ...pe... dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya sakaṭaṃ vā ratho vā, upahanateva taṃ paṃsupuñjaṃ. Evameva kho, ānanda, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharantopi upahanateva (3.0283) pāpake akusale dhamme; vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharantopi upahanateva pāpake akusale dhamme”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Ekadhammavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Ekadhammo ca bojjaṅgo, suddhikañca duve phalā;
ariṭṭho kappino dīpo, vesālī kimilena cāti.

2. Dutiyavaggo

1. Icchānaṅgalasuttaṃ

987. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā icchānaṅgale viharati icchānaṅgalavanasaṅḍe. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “icchāmaṃ, bhikkhave, temāsaṃ paṭisaṃllīyitum. Nāmi kenaci upasaṅkamtabbo, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamati, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena.

Atha kho bhagavā tassa temāsassa accayena paṭisaṃllānā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi- “sace kho, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuma- ‘katame nāvuso, vihārena samaṇo gotamo vassāvāsaṃ bahulaṃ vihasī’ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesam̐ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘ānāpānassatisamādhinā kho, āvuso, bhagavā vassāvāsaṃ bahulaṃ vihasī’ti. Idhamaṃ, bhikkhave, sato assasāmi, sato passasāmi. Dīghaṃ assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmi’ti pajānāmi, dīghaṃ passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmi’ti pajānāmi; rassaṃ assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmi’ti pajānāmi, rassaṃ passasanto ‘rassaṃ passasāmi’ti pajānāmi; ‘sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmi’ti pajānāmi ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmi’ti pajānāmi, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi’ti pajānāmi”.

“Yañhi (3.0284) taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘ariyavihāro’ itipi,

‘brahmavihāro’ itipi, ‘tathāgatavihāro’ itipi. Ānāpānassatisamādhim sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘ariyavihāro’ itipi, ‘brahmavihāro’ itipi, ‘tathāgatavihāro’ itipi. Ye te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaram yoggakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti tesam ānāpānassatisamādhi bhāvito bahulīkato āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati. Ye ca kho te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā tesam ānāpānassatisamādhi bhāvito bahulīkato diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattati satisampajaññāya ca.

“Yañhi taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘ariyavihāro’ itipi, ‘brahmavihāro’ itipi, ‘tathāgatavihāro’ itipi. Ānāpānassatisamādhim sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘ariyavihāro’ itipi, ‘brahmavihāro’ itipi, ‘tathāgatavihāro’ itipī”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Kaṅkheyyasuttaṃ

988. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā lomasakaṃbhiyo § sakkesu viharati kapilavattthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yenāyasmā lomasakaṃbhiyo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ lomasakaṃbhiyaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko āyasmantaṃ lomasakaṃbhiyaṃ etadavoca- “so eva nu kho, bhante, sekho vihāro so tathāgatavihāro, udāhu añño va § sekho vihāro añño tathāgatavihāro”ti?

“Na kho, āvuso mahānāma, sveva sekho vihāro, so tathāgatavihāro. Añño kho, āvuso mahānāma, sekho vihāro,

añño tathāgatavihāro. Ye te, āvuso mahānāma, bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaramṃ yogakkhemamṃ patthayamānā viharanti, te pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya viharanti. Katame pañca? Kāmacchandanivaraṇamṃ pahāya viharanti, byāpādanīvaraṇamṃ ...pe... thinamiddhanīvaraṇamṃ ...pe... uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇamṃ ...pe... vicikicchānīvaraṇamṃ pahāya viharanti.

“Yepi (3.0285) te, āvuso mahānāma, bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaramṃ yogakkhemamṃ patthayamānā viharanti, te ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya viharanti.

“Ye ca kho te, āvuso mahānāma, bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā, tesamṃ pañca nīvaraṇā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā § āyatimṃ anuppādadhamaṃ. Katame pañca? Kāmacchandanivaraṇamṃ pahīnamṃ ucchinnamūlamṃ tālāvatthukatamṃ anabhāvaṃkatamṃ āyatimṃ anuppādadhamaṃ; byāpādanīvaraṇamṃ pahīnamṃ ...pe... thinamiddhanīvaraṇamṃ ...pe... uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇamṃ ...pe... vicikicchānīvaraṇamṃ pahīnamṃ ucchinnamūlamṃ tālāvatthukatamṃ anabhāvaṃkatamṃ āyatimṃ anuppādadhamaṃ.

“Ye te, āvuso mahānāma, bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā, tesamṃ ime pañca nīvaraṇā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimṃ anuppādadhamaṃ. Tadamināpetamṃ, āvuso mahānāma, pariya-yena veditabbaṃ yathā- añño va sekho vihāro, añño tathāgatavihāro.

“Ekamidamṃ, āvuso mahānāma, samayaṃ bhagavā icchānaṅgale viharati icchānaṅgalavanasaṅḍe. Tatra kho, āvuso mahānāma, bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- ‘icchāmaṃ, bhikkhave, temāsamṃ paṭisallīyituṃ. Nāmi kenaci upasaṅkami- tabbo, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena’ ti. ‘Evaṃ, bhante’ ti kho, āvuso mahānāma, te bhikkhū bhagavato paṭissutvā nāssudha koci bhagavantamṃ upasaṅkamati, aññatra ekena piṇḍapātanihārakena.

“Atha kho, āvuso, bhagavā tassa temāsassa accayena paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi- ‘sace kho, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyumu- katamenāvuso, vihārena samaṇo gotamo vassāvāsamṃ bahulamṃ vihāsīti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesamṃ (3.0286) aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha- ānāpānassatisamādhinā kho, āvuso, bhagavā vassāvāsamṃ bahulamṃ vihāsīti. Idhāmaṃ, bhikkhave, sato assasāmi, sato passasāmi. Dīghamṃ assasanto dīghamṃ assasāmiṃ pajānāmi, dīghamṃ passasanto dīghamṃ passasāmiṃ pajānāmi ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiṃ pajānāmi, paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi’ ti pajānāmi”.

“Yañhi taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ariyavihāro itipi, brahmavihāro itipi, tathāgatavihāro itipi. Ānāpānassatisamādhimṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ariyavihāro itipi, brahmavihāro itipi, tathāgatavihāro itipi.

“Ye te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaramṃ yogakkhemamṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tesamṃ ānāpānassatisamādhī bhāvito bahulīkato āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati.

“Ye ca kho te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā

ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhiṇabhavasamaṃyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā, tesam ānāpānassatisamādhi bhāvito bahulīkato diṭṭheva dhamme sukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattati satisampajaññāya ca.

“Yañhi taṃ, bhikkhave, sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ariyavihāro itipi, brahmavihāro itipi, tathāgatavihāro itipi. Ānāpānassatisamādhiṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ariyavihāro itipi, brahmavihāro itipi, tathāgatavihāro itipī”ti. “Iminā kho etaṃ, āvuso mahānāma, pariyāyena veditabbaṃ, yathā- añño va sekho vihāro, añño tathāgatavihāro”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhama-ānandasuttaṃ

989. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “atthi nu kho, bhante (3.0287) ekadhammo § bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti”ti?

“Atthi kho, ānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti”ti.

“Katamo pana, bhante, ekadhammo § bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti”ti? “Ānāpānassatisamādhi kho, ānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti”.

“Kathaṃ bhāvito, ānanda, ānāpānassatisamādhi kathaṃ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamaṃlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmi’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmi’ti pajānāti ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati”. “Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmi’ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmi’ti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā ...pe... ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmi’ti sikkhati- kāye kāyānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kāyaññatarāhaṃ, ānanda, etaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ- assāsapassāsaṃ. Tasmātihānanda, kāye kāyānupassī bhikkhu tasmim samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ”.

“Yasmiṃ (3.0288) samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu ‘pītippaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmi’ti

sikkhati ...pe... sukhappaṭisaṃvedī ...pe... cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī ...pe... ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmi’ti sikkhati- vedanāsu vedanānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmim̐ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Vedanāññatarāhaṃ, ānanda, etaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ- assāsapassāsānaṃ sādhukaṃ manasikāraṃ. Tasmātihānanda, vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhu tasmim̐ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘cittappaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati; abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ ...pe... samā-dahaṃ cittaṃ ...pe... ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmi’ti sikkhati- citte cittānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmim̐ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nāhaṃ, ānanda, muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa ānāpānassatisamā-dhibhāvanaṃ vadāmi. Tasmātihānanda, citte cittānupassī bhikkhu tasmim̐ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu aniccānupassī ...pe... virāgānupassī ...pe... nirodhānupassī ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmi’ti sikkhati- dhammesu dhammānupassī, ānanda, bhikkhu tasmim̐ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. So yaṃ taṃ hoti abhijjhādomanassānaṃ pahānaṃ taṃ paññāya disvā sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Tasmātihānanda, dhammesu dhammānupassī bhikkhu tasmim̐ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Evaṃ bhāvito kho, ānanda, ānāpānassatisamādhi evaṃ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā cānanda, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā kathaṃ bahulīkatā satta bojjaṅge paripūrenti? Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī (3.0289 viharati- upaṭṭhitāssa § tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno § sati hoti asammuṭṭhā. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā- satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“So tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati- dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti

vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ- vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Āradhāvīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno āradhāvīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā- pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati- passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Passaddhakāyassa (3.0290) sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati- samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti- upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmaṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu vedanāsu ...pe ...

citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati- upaṭṭhitāssa tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno sati hoti asammuṭṭhā. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā- satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. (yathā paṭhamam̐ satipaṭṭhānam̐, evaṃ vitthāretabbam̐).

“So tathāsamāhitam̐ cittam̐ sādhuḥkam̐ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye, ānanda, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitam̐ cittam̐ sādhuḥkam̐ ajjupekkhitā hoti- upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmim̐ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, ānanda, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā evaṃ bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti.

“Katham̐ bhāvitā, ānanda, satta bojjhaṅgā katham̐ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti? Idhānanda, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam̐ virāgani-ssitam̐ nirodhanissitam̐ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti (3.0291) ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam̐ virāgani-ssitam̐ nirodhanissitam̐ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, ānanda, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti”ti. Tatiyam̐.

4. Dutiya-ānandasuttam̐

990. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam̐ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnam̐ kho āya-smantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “atthi nu kho, ānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā, satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... “atthānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti.

“Katamo cānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti? Ānāpānassatisamādhī, ānanda, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti”ti. “Katham̐ bhāvito cānanda, ānāpānassatisamādhī, katham̐ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araṅṅa-gato vā ...pe... evaṃ bhāvitā kho, ānanda, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti”ti. Catuttham̐.

5. Paṭhamabhikkhusuttam̐

991. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam etadavocum- “atthi nu kho, bhante, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā (3.0292) bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī”ti? “Atthi kho, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī”ti.

“Katamo pana, bhante, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī”ti? “Ānāpānassatisamādhī kho, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī”ti.

“Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhī kathaṃ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araṅṅagato vā ...pe... evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentī”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyabhikkhusuttaṃ

992. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū bhagavā etadavoca- “atthi nu kho, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī”ti? “Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā ...pe... bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti. “Atthi, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrentī”.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro dhamme paripūreti, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti, satta dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dve dhamme paripūrenti? Ānāpānassatisamādhī, bhikkhave, ekadhammo bhāvito bahulīkato cattāro (3.0293) satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrentīti.

“Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhī kathaṃ bahulīkato cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araṅṅagato vā rukkhamaṃlagato vā suṅṅāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati, satova passasati ...pe... ‘paṇinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati, ‘paṇinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati”.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmi’-
ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmi’ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā assa-
santo ‘rassaṃ assasāmi’ti pajānāti ...pe... sabbakāyappaṭisaṃvedī ...pe... ‘passa-
mbhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasisāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ kāyasa-
ṅkhāraṃ passasisāmi’ti sikkhati- kāye kāyānupassī, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tasmīṃ
samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ
kissa hetu? Kāyaññatarāhaṃ, bhikkhave, etaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ- assāsapa-
ssāsaṃ. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, kāye kāyānupassī bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viha-
rati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pītippaṭisaṃvedī ...pe... sukhappaṭisaṃ-
vedī ...pe... cittasaṅkhārappaṭisaṃvedī ...pe... ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ
assasisāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasisāmi’ti sikkhati-
vedanāsu vedanānupassī, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati ātāpī
sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Vedanā-
ññatarāhaṃ, bhikkhave, etaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ- assāsapassāsānaṃ sādhukaṃ
manasikāraṃ. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, vedanāsu vedanānupassī bhikkhu tasmīṃ
samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cittappaṭisaṃvedī ...pe... abhippamo-
dayaṃ cittaṃ ...pe... ‘samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasisāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘samādahaṃ
cittaṃ passasisāmi’ti (3.0294) sikkhati; ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasisāmi’ti
sikkhati, ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasisāmi’ti sikkhati- citte cittānupassī, bhikkhave,
bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhijjhādo-
manassaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa
ānāpānassatisamādhībhāvanaṃ vadāmi. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, citte cittānu-
passī bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhi-
jjhādomanassaṃ.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aniccānupassī ...pe... virāgānupassī
...pe... nirodhānupassī ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasisāmi’ti sikkhati, ‘paṭi-
nissaggānupassī passasisāmi’ti sikkhati- dhammesu dhammānupassī,
bhikkhave, bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke
abhijjhādomanassaṃ. So yaṃ taṃ hoti abhijjhādomanassānaṃ pahānaṃ taṃ
paññāya disvā sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, dhammesu
dhammānupassī bhikkhu tasmīṃ samaye viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā,
vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

“Evaṃ bhāvito kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhī evaṃ bahulīkato cattāro
satipaṭṭhāne paripūreti.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā kathaṃ bahulīkatā satta
bojjhaṅge paripūrenti? Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati- upaṭṭhitāssa tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno sati hoti asammuṭṭhā. Yasmiṃ
samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā- satisambojjhaṅgo
tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye
bhikkhu bhāveti, satisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāparipūriṃ

gacchati.

“So tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathā sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinati pavicarati parivīmaṃsamāpajjati- dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Tassa (3.0295) taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya pavicinato pavicarato parivīmaṃsamāpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ- vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno āraddhavīriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā- pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, pītisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pītimanassa kāyopi passambhati, cittampi passambhati- passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati- samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno āraddho hoti, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, samādhisambojjhaṅgo tasmिṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti- upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati.

“Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vedanāsu ...pe... citte ...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati- upaṭṭhitāssa tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno sati hoti (3.0296) asammuṭṭhā. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno upaṭṭhitā sati hoti asammuṭṭhā- satisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti- satisambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati ...pe....

So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ samaye, bhikkhave, bhikkhu tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhitā hoti- upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno āradhho hoti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhu bhāveti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tasmīṃ samaye bhikkhuno bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, cattāro sati- paṭṭhānā evaṃ bahulikatā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti.

“Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā kathaṃ bahulikatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ; dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ ...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā evaṃ bahulikatā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti” ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Saṃyojanappahānasuttaṃ

993. Ānāpānassatisamādhī, bhikkhave, bhāvito bahulikatō saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattati ...pe.... Sattamaṃ.

8. Anusayasamugghātasuttaṃ

994. ...Anusayasamugghātāya saṃvattati.... Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Addhānapariññāsuttaṃ

995. ...Addhānapariññāya saṃvattati.... Navamaṃ.

10. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

996. Āsavānaṃ (3.0297) khayāya saṃvattati. Kathaṃ bhāvito ca, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhī kathaṃ bahulikatō saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattati... anu-

sayasamuggātāya saṃvattati... addhānapariññāya saṃvattati... āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā ...pe. ... paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti sikkhati, paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmīti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvito kho, bhikkhave, ānāpānassatisamādhī evaṃ bahulīkato saṃyojanappahānāya saṃvattati ...pe... anusayasamuggātāya saṃvattati ...pe... addhānapariññāya saṃvattati ...pe... āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattatīti. Dasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

lcchānaṅgalaṃ kaṅkheyyaṃ, ānandā apare duve;
bhikkhū saṃyojanānusayā, addhānaṃ āsavakkhayanti.

Ānāpānasamṃyuttaṃ dasamaṃ.

11. Sotāpattisaṃyuttaṃ

1. Veḷudvāravaggo

1. Cakkavattirājasuttaṃ

997. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0298). Tatra kho bhagavā ...pe... etadavoca- “kiñcāpi, bhikkhave, rājā cakkavattī § catunnaṃ dīpānaṃ issariyādhīpaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāretvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati devānaṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ saḥabyataṃ, so tatha nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi ca pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgībhūto paricāreti, so catūhi dhammehi asamannāgato, atha kho so aparimuttova § nirayā aparimutto tiracchānayaniyā aparimutto pettivisayā aparimutto apāyaduggativinipātā. Kiñcāpi, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako piṇḍiyālopa yāpeti, nantakāni ca dhāreti, so catūhi dhammehi samannāgato, atha kho so parimutto § nirayā parimutto tiracchānayaniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā”.

“Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- ‘itipi so bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā’ti. Dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- ‘svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ vedītabbo viññūhī’ti. Saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- ‘suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaṅgho, ujuppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaṅgho, ñāyappaṭi-

panno bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho, sāmīcippaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho, yadidaṃ- cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ loka-ssā'ti. Ariyakantehi sīlehi (3.0299) samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi catūhi dhammehi samannāgato hoti. Yo ca, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ dīpānaṃ paṭilābho, yo catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābho catunnaṃ dīpānaṃ paṭilābho catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhassa kamaṃ nāgghati soḷasin"ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Brahmācariyogadhasuttaṃ

998. “Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

“Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasaṃpanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā'ti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idam vātvāna § sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

“Yesaṃ saddhā ca sīlañca, pasādo dhammadassanaṃ;

te ve kālena paccenti, brahmācariyogadham sukhan”ti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Dīghāvu-upāsakasuttaṃ

999. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena dīghāvu upāsako ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho dīghāvu upāsako pitaraṃ jotikaṃ gahapatiṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvaṃ, gahapati, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena bhagavato pāde siraśā vanda- ‘dīghāvu, bhante (3.0300), upāsako ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So bhagavato pāde siraśā vandatī'ti. Evañca vadehi- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, bhagavā yena dīghāvussa upāsakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. “Evaṃ, tātā”ti kho jotiko gahapati dīghāvussa upāsakassa paṭissutvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho jotiko gahapati bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “dīghāvu, bhante, upāsako ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So bhagavato pāde siraśā vandati. Evañca vadeti- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, bhagavā yena dīghāvussa upāsakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi bhagavā tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha kho bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena dīghāvussa upāsakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho

bhagavā dīghāvuṃ upāsakaṃ etadvoca- “kacci te, dīghāvu, khamaṇīyaṃ, kacci yāpaṇīyaṃ? Kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo”ti? “Na me, bhante, khamaṇīyaṃ, na yāpaṇīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo”ti. “Tasmātiha te, dīghāvu, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato bhavissāmi- itipi so bhagavā araham sammāsaṃbuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato bhavissāmi akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi’. Evañhi te, dīghāvu, sikkhitabban”ti.

“Yānimāni, bhante, bhagavatā cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni desitāni, saṃvijjante te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi. Ahañhi, bhante, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi silehi samannāgato akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi”ti. “Tasmātiha tvaṃ, dīghāvu, imesu catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu paṭiṭṭhāya cha vijjābhāgiye dhamme uttari bhāveyyāsi. Idha tvaṃ, dīghāvu, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassī (3.0301) viharāhi, anicce dukkhasaññī, dukkhe anattasaññī pahānasaññī virāgasaññī nirodhasaññīti. Evañhi te, dīghāvu, sikkhitabban”ti.

“Yeme, bhante, bhagavatā cha vijjābhāgiyā dhammā desitā, saṃvijjante te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi. Ahañhi, bhante, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassī viharāmi, anicce dukkhasaññī, dukkhe anattasaññī pahānasaññī virāgasaññī nirodhasaññī. Api ca me, bhante, evaṃ hoti- ‘mā hevāyaṃ jotiko gahapati mamaccayena vighātaṃ āpajji”ti §. “Mā tvaṃ, tāta dīghāvu, evaṃ manasākāsi. Ingha tvaṃ, tāta dīghāvu, yadeva te bhagavā āha, tadeva tvaṃ sādhucaṃ manasi karohi”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā dīghāvuṃ upāsakaṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho dīghāvu upāsako acirapakkantassa bhagavato kālamakāsi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantam etadvocuṃ- “yo so, bhante, dīghāvu nāma upāsako bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito so kālaṅkato. Tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti? “Paṇḍito, bhikkhave, dīghāvu upāsako, paccapādi § dhammassānu-dhammaṃ, na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ § vihesehi §.

Dīghāvu, bhikkhave, upāsako pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamasāriputtasuttaṃ

1000. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca sāriputto āyasmā ca ānando sāvattiyaṃ viharanti jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ānando sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ etadavoca- “katiṇaṃ nu kho, āvuso sāriputta, dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā”ti (3.0302)? “Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā”.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Idhāvuso, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyasāriputtasuttaṃ

1001. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, sotāpattiyaṅgan’-ti hidaṃ, sāriputta, vuccati. Katamaṃ nu kho sāriputta, sotāpattiyaṅgan”ti? “Sappurisasamsevo hi, bhante, sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, saddhammassavanaṃ sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, yonisomanasikāro sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti sotāpattiyaṅgan”ti. “Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Sappurisasamsevo hi, sāriputta, sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, saddhammassavanaṃ sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, yonisomanasikāro sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti sotāpattiyaṅgaṃ”.

“Soto, soto’ti hidaṃ, sāriputta, vuccati. Katamo nu kho, sāriputta, soto”ti? “Aya-meva hi, bhante, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo soto, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi”ti. “Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Ayameva hi, sāriputta, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo soto, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi”.

“Sotāpanno, sotāpanno’ti hidaṃ, sāriputta, vuccati. Katamo nu kho, sāriputta, sotāpanno”ti? “Yo hi, bhante, iminā ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena samannāgato ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno, svāyaṃ āyasmā (3.0303) evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto”ti. “Sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Yo hi, sāriputta, iminā ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena samannāgato ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno, svāyaṃ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Thapatisuttaṃ

1002. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti- “niṭṭhitacīvaro bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī”ti. Tena kho pana samayena isidattapurāṇā thapatayo sādhuke paṭivasanti kenacideva karaṇīyena. Assosum kho isidattapurāṇā thapatayo- “sambahulā kira bhikkhū bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti- ‘niṭṭhitacīvaro bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī”ti.

Atha kho isidattapurāṇā thapatayo magge purisaṃ ṭhapesum- “yadā tvaṃ, ambho purisa, passeyyāsi bhagavantaṃ āgacchantaṃ arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ, atha amhākaṃ āroceyyāsi”ti. Dvīhatīhaṃ ṭhito kho so puriso addasa bhagavantaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ. Disvāna yena isidattapurāṇā thapatayo tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā isidattapurāṇe thapatayo etadavoca- “ayaṃ so, bhante, bhagavā āgacchati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho. Yassa dāni kālaṃ maññathā”ti.

Atha kho isidattapurāṇā thapatayo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhiṃsu. Atha kho bhagavā maggā okkamma yena aññataraṃ rukkhamūlaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te isidattapurāṇā thapatayo bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Yadā mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘sāvattthiyā kosalesu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ- ‘dūre no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘sāvattthiyā kosalesu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ- ‘dūre no bhagavā’”ti.

“Yadā (3.0304) pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘kosalehi mallesu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ- ‘dūre no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘kosalehi mallesu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ- ‘dūre no bhagavā’”ti.

“Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘mallehi vajjīsu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ- ‘dūre no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘mallehi vajjīsu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ- ‘dūre no bhagavā’”ti.

“Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘vajjīhi kāsīsu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ- ‘dūre no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘vajjīhi kāsīsu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ- ‘dūre no bhagavā’”ti.

“Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘kāsīhi māgadhe cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmim̐ samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ- ‘dūre no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘kāsīhi māgadhe cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti anappakā no tasmim̐ samaye anattamanatā hoti anappakaṃ domanassaṃ- ‘dūre no bhagavā”ti.

“Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘māgadhehi kāsīsu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ- ‘āsanne no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘māgadhehi kāsīsu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ- ‘āsanne no bhagavā”ti.

“Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘kāsīhi vajjīsu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ (3.0305)- ‘āsanne no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘kāsīhi vajjīsu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ- ‘āsanne no bhagavā”ti.

“Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘vajjīhi mallesu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ- ‘āsanne no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘vajjīhi mallesu cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ- ‘āsanne no bhagavā”ti.

“Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘mallehi kosale cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ- ‘āsanne no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘mallehi kosale cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti, hoti no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ- ‘āsanne no bhagavā”ti.

“Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘kosalehi sāvattiṃ cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti, hoti no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ- ‘āsanne no bhagavā bhavissatī’ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ suṇāma- ‘sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme’ti, hoti anappakā no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti anappakaṃ somanassaṃ- ‘āsanne no bhagavā”ti.

“Tasmātiha, thapatayo, sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā. Alañca pana vo, thapatayo, appamādāyā”ti. “Atthi kho no, bhante, etamhā sambādhā añño sambādho sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cā”ti. “Katamo pana vo, thapatayo, etamhā sambādhā añño sambādho sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cā”ti?

“Idha mayaṃ, bhante, yadā rājā pasenadi kosalo uyyānabhūmiṃ niyyātukāmo hoti, ye te rañño pasenadissa kosalassa nāgā opavayhā te kappetvā, yā tā rañño pasenadissa kosalassa pajāpatiyo piyā manāpā tā ekaṃ purato ekaṃ (3.0306) pacchato nisīdāpema. Tāsaṃ kho pana, bhante, bhaginīnaṃ evarūpo gandho hoti, seyyathāpi nāma gandhakaraṇḍakassa tāvadeva vivariyamānassa, yathā taṃ rājakaññānaṃ gandhena vibhūsitānaṃ. Tāsaṃ kho pana, bhante, bhaginīnaṃ

evarūpo kāyasamphasso hoti, seyyathāpi nāma tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā, yathā taṃ rājakaññaṃ sukhedhitānaṃ. Tasmim̃ kho pana, bhante, samaye nāgopi rakkhitaḃbo hoti, tāpi bhaginiyo rakkhitaḃbā honti, attāpi rakkhitaḃbo hoti. Na kho pana mayaṃ, bhante, abhijānāma tāsū bhaginīsū pāpakaṃ cittaṃ uppādetā. Ayaṃ kho no, bhante, etamhā sambādhā añño sambādhō sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cā”ti.

“Tasmātiha, thapatayo, sambādhō gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā. Alañca pana vo, thapatayo, appamādāya. Catūhi kho, thapatayo, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

“Katamehi catūhi? Idha, thapatayo, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... vigatamalamaccherena cetasā ajjhāgāraṃ vasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānasaṃvibhāgarato. Imehi kho, thapatayo, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

“Tumhe kho, thapatayo, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... yaṃ kho pana kiñci kule deyyadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ appaṭivibhattaṃ sīlavantehi kalyāṇadhammehi. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, thapatayo, katividhā te kosalesu manussā ye tumhākaṃ samasamā, yadidaṃ- dānasaṃvibhāge”ti? “Lābhā no, bhante, suladdhaṃ no, bhante! Yesaṃ no bhagavā evaṃ pajānāti”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Veḷudvāreyyasuttaṃ

1003. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena veḷudvāraṃ nāma

kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo (3.0307) tadavasari. Assosum kho te veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā- “samaṇo khalu, bho, gotamo sakyaputto sakyakulā pabbajito kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ veḷudvāraṃ anuppatto. Taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato- ‘itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā Ṣ. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajamaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti’. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hoti” ti.

Atha kho te veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā appekacce bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Appekacce bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimṃsu; sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Appekacce yena bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Appekacce bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Appekacce tuṅhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ- “mayaṃ, bho gotama, evaṃkāmā evaṃchandā evaṃ-adhippāyā- puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvaseyyāma, kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhaveyyāma, mālā-gandhavilepanaṃ dhāreyyāma, jātarūparajataṃ sādiyeyyāma, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāma. Tesamaṃ bhavaṃ gotamo amhākaṃ evaṃkāmānaṃ evaṃchandānaṃ evaṃ-adhippāyānaṃ tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā mayaṃ puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvaseyyāma ...pe... sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāmā” ti.

“Attūpanāyikaṃ vo, gahapatayo, dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi” ti. “Evaṃ, bho” ti kho te veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamo (3.0308) ca, gahapatayo, attūpanāyiko dhammapariyāyo? Idha, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘ahaṃ khosmi jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhappaṭikūlo. Yo kho maṃ jīvitukāmaṃ amaritukāmaṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhappaṭikūlaṃ jīvitā voropeyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana paraṃ jīvitukāmaṃ amaritukāmaṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhappaṭikūlaṃ jīvitā voropeyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, kathāhaṃ paraṃ tena saṃyojeyyan’ ti! So iti paṭisañkhāya attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Evamassāyaṃ kāyasamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

“Puna capamaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘yo kho me adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādiyeyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana parassa adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādiyeyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa

appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, kathāhaṃ paraṃ tena saṃyojeyyaṃ'ti! So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Evamassāyaṃ kāyasamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati- ‘yo kho me dāresu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana parassa dāresu cārittaṃ āpajjeyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, kathāhaṃ paraṃ tena saṃyojeyyaṃ'ti! So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ (3.03) bhāsati. Evamassāyaṃ kāyasamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati- ‘yo kho me musāvādena atthaṃ bhañjeyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana parassa musāvādena atthaṃ bhañjeyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, kathāhaṃ paraṃ tena saṃyojeyyaṃ'ti! So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Evamassāyaṃ vacīsamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati- yo kho maṃ pisuṇāya vācāya mitte bhindeyya Ṣ, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana paraṃ pisuṇāya vācāya mitte bhindeyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ ...pe... evamassāyaṃ vacīsamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati- yo kho maṃ pharusāya vācāya samudācareyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana paraṃ pharusāya vācāya samudācareyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo ...pe... evamassāyaṃ vacīsamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati- ‘yo kho maṃ samphabhāsenā samphappalāpabhāsenā samudācareyya, na metaṃ assa piyaṃ manāpaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana paraṃ samphabhāsenā samphappalāpabhāsenā samudācareyyaṃ, parassapi taṃ assa appiyaṃ amanāpaṃ. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, parassa peso dhammo appiyo amanāpo. Yo kho myāyaṃ dhammo appiyo amanāpo, kathāhaṃ paraṃ tena saṃyojeyyaṃ'ti! So iti paṭisaṅkhāya attanā ca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti (3.0310), parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Evamassāyaṃ vacīsamācāro tikoṭiparisuddho hoti.

“So buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti; dhamme ...pe... saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho ...pe... anu-

ttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Yato kho, gahapatayo, ariyasāvako imehi sattahi saddhammehi § samannāgato hoti imehi catūhi ākaṅkhiyehi ṭhānehi, so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayani § khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti.

Evaṃ vutte veḷudvāreyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā bhagavantaṃ etadavocum- “abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama ...pe... ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañca bhikkhusaṅghañca. Upāsake no bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete § saraṇaṃ gate”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamagiñjakāvasathasuttaṃ

1004. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā ñātike viharati giñjakāvasathe. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Sāḷho nāma, bhante, bhikkhu kālaṅkato; tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo? Nandā nāma, bhante, bhikkhunī kālaṅkatā; tassā kā gati ko abhisamparāyo? Sudatto nāma, bhante, upāsako kālaṅkato; tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo? Sujātā nāma, bhante, upāsikā kālaṅkatā; tassā kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti?

“Sāḷho (3.0311), ānanda, bhikkhu kālaṅkato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. Nandā, ānanda, bhikkhunī kālaṅkatā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyinī anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā. Sudatto, ānanda, upāsako kālaṅkato tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosa-mohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi; sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissati. Sujātā, ānanda, upāsikā kālaṅkatā tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā.

“Anacchariyaṃ kho panetaṃ, ānanda, yaṃ manussabhūto kālaṃ kareyya; tasmim̐ tasmim̐ ce maṃ kālaṅkate upasaṅkamtivā etamatthaṃ paṭipucchissatha. Vihesā pesā, ānanda, assa tathāgatassa. Tasmātihānanda, dhammādāsaṃ nāma dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayani khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”.

“Katamo ca so, ānanda, dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayani khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”?

“Idha, ānanda, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe...

saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhi-saṃvattanikehi. Ayaṃ kho so, ānanda, dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayani khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.
(tīṇipi suttantāni ekanidānāni).

9. Dutiyagiñjakāvasathasuttaṃ

1005. Ekamantaṃ (3.0312) nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “asoko nāma, bhante, bhikkhu kālaṅkato; tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo? Asokā nāma, bhante, bhikkhunī kālaṅkatā ...pe... asoko nāma, bhante, upāsako kālaṅkato ...pe... asokā nāma, bhante, upāsikā kālaṅkatā; tassā kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti?

“Asoko, ānanda, bhikkhu kālaṅkato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi ...pe... (purimaveyyākaraṇena ekanidānaṃ).

“Ayaṃ kho so, ānanda, dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayani khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiyagiñjakāvasathasuttaṃ

1006. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kakkāṇo nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako kālaṅkato; tassa kā gati, ko abhisamparāyo? Kaḷibho nāma,

bhante, ñātike upāsako ...pe... nikato nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako ...pe... kaṭṭissaho nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako ...pe... tuṭṭho nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako ...pe... santuṭṭho nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako ...pe... bhaddo nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako ...pe... subhaddo nāma, bhante, ñātike upāsako kālaṅkato; tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo”ti?

“Kakkaṭo, ānanda, upāsako kālaṅkato pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Kaṭṭibho, ānanda ...pe... nikato, ānanda ...pe... kaṭṭissaho, ānanda (3.0313) ...pe... tuṭṭho, ānanda ...pe... santuṭṭho, ānanda ...pe... bhaddo, ānanda ...pe... subhaddo, ānanda, upāsako kālaṅkato pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. (sabbe ekagatikā kātābā).

“Paropaññāsa, ānanda, ñātike upāsakā kālaṅkatā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā. Sādhikanavuti, ānanda, ñātike upāsakā kālaṅkatā tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino; sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti. Chātirekāni kho, ānanda, pañcasatāni ñātike upāsakā kālaṅkatā tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā.

“Anacchariyaṃ kho panetaṃ, ānanda, yaṃ manussabhūto kālaṃ kareyya; tasmim̐ tasmim̐ ce maṃ kālaṅkate upasaṅkamtivā etamatthaṃ paṭipucchissatha. Vihesā pesā, ānanda, assa tathāgatassa. Tasmātihānanda, dhammādāsaṃ nāma dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”.

“Katamo ca so, ānanda, dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”.

“Idhānanda, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisamvattanikehi. Ayaṃ kho so, ānanda, dhammādāso dhammapariyāyo; yena samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo (3.0314) khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Veḷudvāravaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Rājā ogadhadīghāvu, sārīputtāpare duve;

thapati veḷudvāreyyā, giñjakāvasathe tayoti.

2. Rājakārāmvaggo

1. Sahassabhikkhunisaṅghasuttaṃ

1007. Ekam samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati rājakārāme. Atha kho saḥassabhikkhunisaṅgho § yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etadavoca-

“Catūhi kho, bhikkhuniyo, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhuniyo, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti, akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhuniyo, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Brāhmaṇasuttaṃ

1008. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Brāhmaṇā, bhikkhave, udayagāminiṃ nāma paṭipadaṃ paññapenti. Te sāvakaṃ evaṃ samādapenti- ‘ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, kālasseva uṭṭhāya pācīnamukho yāhi. So tvaṃ mā sobbhaṃ parivajjehi, mā (3.0315) papātaṃ, mā khāṇuṃ, mā kaṇḍakaṭṭhānaṃ §, mā candaniyaṃ, mā oḷigallaṃ. Yattha § papateyyāsi tattheva maraṇaṃ āgameyyāsi. Evaṃ tvaṃ, ambho purisa, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissasi”ti.

“Taṃ kho panetaṃ, bhikkhave, brāhmaṇānaṃ bālagamanametaṃ § mūḷhagamanaṃ na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati. Ahañca kho, bhikkhave, ariyassa vinaye udayagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ paññapemi; yā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

“Katamā ca sā, bhikkhave, udayagāminī paṭipadā; yā ekantanibbidāya ...pe... nibbānāya saṃvattati? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti; dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ayaṃ kho sā, bhikkhave, udayagāminī paṭipadā ekantanibbidāya ...pe... nibbānāya saṃvattati”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Ānandattherasuttaṃ

1009. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca ānando āyasmā ca sāriputto sāvattiyaṃ viharanti jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā sāriputto āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “katiṇaṃ kho, āvuso ānanda, dhammānaṃ pahānā, katiṇaṃ dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu, evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā”ti? “Catunnaṃ kho, āvuso, dhammānaṃ pahānā, catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu, evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā”ti.

“Katamesaṃ (3.0316) catunnaṃ? Yathārūpena kho, āvuso, buddhe appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa buddhe appasādo na hoti. Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa buddhe aveccappasādo hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā”ti.

“Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, dhamme appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa dhamme appasādo na hoti. Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa dhamme aveccappasādo hoti- svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo ...pe... viññūhīti.

“Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, saṅghe appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa saṅghe appasādo na hoti. Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa saṅghe aveccappasādo hoti- suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho ...pe... anuttaraṃ puñña-kkhettaṃ lokassāti.

“Yathārūpena ca kho, āvuso, dussīlyena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati tathārūpassa dussīlyaṃ na hoti. Yathārūpehi ca kho, āvuso, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato sutavā ariyasāvako kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati tathārūpāni ariyakantāni sīlāni honti akhaṇḍāni ...pe... samādhisamvattanikāni. Imesaṃ kho, āvuso, catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānā imesaṃ catunnaṃ (3.0317) dhammānaṃ samannāgamanahetu evamayaṃ pajā bhagavatā byākatā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Duggatibhayasuttaṃ

1010. “Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sabbaduggati-bhayaṃ samatikkanto hoti. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sabbaduggati-bhayaṃ samatikkanto hoti”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Duggativinipātabhayaṃsuttam

1011. “Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sabbaduggativinipātabhayaṃ samatikkanto hoti. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sabbaduggativinipātabhayaṃ samatikkanto hoti”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamamittāmaccaṃsuttam

1012. “Ye te, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyumaṃ- mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā- te, bhikkhave, catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā. Katamesu catūsu? Buddhe aveccappasāde samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantesu sīlesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā akhaṇḍesu ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikesu. Ye te, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyumaṃ- mittā vā amaccā (3.0318) vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā- te, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyamittāmaccaṃsuttam

1013. “Ye te, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca

sotabbaṃ maññeyyumaṃ- mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā- te, bhikkhave, catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā. Kata-mesu catūsu? Buddhhe aveccappasāde samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā”ti.

“Siyā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ aññathattaṃ- pathaviḍhātuyā, āpodhātuyā, tejodhātuyā, vāyodhātuyā- na tveva buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa siyā aññathattaṃ. Tatridaṃ aññathattaṃ- so vata buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato ariyasāvako nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjissatī”ti- netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. “Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantesu sīlesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā akhaṇḍesu ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikesu. Siyā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ aññathattaṃ- pathaviḍhātuyā, āpodhātuyā, tejodhātuyā, vāyodhātuyā- na tveva ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatassa ariyasāvakassa siyā aññathattaṃ. Tatridaṃ aññathattaṃ- so vata ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato ariyasāvako nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjissatī- netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ye te, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyumaṃ- mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā- te, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu samādapetabbā, nivesetabbā, paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamadevacārikasuttaṃ

1014. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno- seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā (3.0319) bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva- jetavane antarahito devesu tāvatimsesu pāturahosi. Atha kho sambahulā tāvatimsakāyikā devatāyo yenāyasmā mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkamimsu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā devatāyo āyasmā mahāmoggallāno etadavoca-

“Sādhu kho, āvuso, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṃ hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṃ hetu kho, āvuso, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhu kho, āvuso, dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... sādhu kho, āvuso, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṃ hetu kho, āvuso, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti”ti.

“Sādhu kho, mārisa moggallāna, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṃ hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṃ hetu kho, mārisa moggallāna, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhu kho, mārisa moggallāna, dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ariyaka-

āvuso, evamidhekacce sattā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā”ti.

“Sādhu kho, mārīsa, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho, mārīsa, evamayaṃ pajā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā. Sādhu kho, mārīsa, dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho, mārīsa, evamayaṃ pajā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Rājakārāmaṃvaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Sahassabrāhmaṇānanda, duggati apare duve;
mittāmaccā duve vuttā, tayo ca devacārikāti.

3. Saraṇānivaggo

1. Paṭhamamahānāmasuttaṃ

1017. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavattusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idaṃ, bhante, kapilavatthu iddhañceva phītañca bāhujaññaṃ ākiṇṇamanussaṃ sambādhabbyūhaṃ. So khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ vā payirupāsītva manobhāvanīye vā bhikkhū sāyanhasamayaṃ kapilavatthuṃ pavisanto; bhantenapi § hatthinā samāgacchāmi (3.0322); bhantenapi assena samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi rathena samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi sakaṭena samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi purisena samāgacchāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, tasmīṃ samaye mussateva § bhagavantaṃ ārabha sati, mussati § dhammaṃ ārabha sati, mussati saṅghaṃ ārabha sati. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, evaṃ hoti- ‘imamhi cāhaṃ samaye kālaṃ kareyyaṃ, kā mayhaṃ gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti?

“Mā bhāyi, mahānāma, mā bhāyi, mahānāma! Apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavi-ssati apāpikā kālaṃkiriyā §. Yassa kassaci, mahānāma, dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ sīlparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ sutaparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ cāgaparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ paññāparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ, tassa yo hi khvāyaṃ kāyo rūpī cātumahābhūtika § mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādanaparimaddana-
bhedanavidhaṃsanadhammo. Taṃ idheva kākā vā khādanti gijjhā vā khādanti kulalā vā khādanti sunakhā vā khādanti siṅgālā § vā khādanti vividhā vā paṇakajātā khādanti; yañca khvassa cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitaṃ ...pe...

paññāparibhāvitam taṃ uddhagāmi hoti visesagāmi.

“Seyyathāpi, mahānāma, puriso sappikumbhaṃ vā telakumbhaṃ vā gambhīraṃ udakarahadaṃ ogāhitvā bhindeyya. Tatra yā assa sakkharā vā kaṭhalā § vā sā adhogāmi assa, yañca khvassa tatra sappi vā telaṃ vā taṃ uddhagāmi assa visesagāmi. Evameva kho, mahānāma, yassa kassaci dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitam cittaṃ ...pe... paññāparibhāvitam cittaṃ tassa yo hi khvāyaṃ kāyo rūpī cātu-mahābhūtika mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādanapari-maddanabhedanavidhamaṃsanadhammo taṃ idheva kākā vā khādanti gijjhā vā khādanti kulalā vā khādanti sunakhā vā khādanti siṅgālā vā khādanti vividhā vā pāṇakajātā khādanti; yañca khvassa cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitam ...pe... paññāparibhāvitam taṃ uddhagāmi hoti visesagāmi. Tuyhaṃ kho pana, mahānāma, dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitam cittaṃ ...pe... paññāparibhāvitam cittaṃ. Mā bhāyi, mahānāma (3.0323), mā bhāyi, mahānāma! Apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati, apāpikā kālaṃkiriya”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyamahānāmasuttaṃ

1018. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavattusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idaṃ, bhante, kapilavatthu iddhañceva phītañca bāhujaññaṃ ākiṇṇamanussaṃ sambādhabhūhaṃ. So khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavantaṃ vā payirupāsitvā manobhāvaniye vā bhikkhū sāyanhasamayaṃ kapilavatthuṃ pavisanto; bhantenapi hatthinā samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi assena samāgacchāmi; bhantenapi rathena samāgacchāmi; bhante, napi sakaṭena samāgacchāmi; bhante, napi purisena samāgacchāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, tasmim samaye mussateva bhagavantaṃ ārabha sati, mussati dhammaṃ ārabha sati, mussati saṅghaṃ ārabha sati. Tassa mayhaṃ, bhante, evaṃ hoti- ‘imamhi cāhaṃ samaye kālaṃ kareyyaṃ, kā mayhaṃ gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti?

“Mā bhāyi, mahānāma, mā bhāyi, mahānāma! Apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati apāpikā kālaṃkiriya. Catūhi kho, mahānāma, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, mahānāma, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisamvattanikehi.

mūlacchinno katamena papateyyā”ti? “Yena, bhante, ninno yena poṇo yena pabbhāro”ti. “Evameva kho, mahānāma, imehi catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Godhasakkasuttaṃ

1019. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ (3.0324). Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena godhā sakko tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā godhaṃ sakkaṃ etadavoca- “katihi § tvaṃ, godhe, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāsi avinipāta-dhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ”ti?

“Tīhi khvāhaṃ, mahānāma, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Idha, mahānāma, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho ...pe... anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Imehi khvāhaṃ, mahānāma, tīhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ.

“Tvaṃ pana, mahānāma, katihi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāsi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ”ti? “Catūhi khvāhaṃ, godhe, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipāta-dhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, godhe, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyaka-ntehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi khvāhaṃ, godhe, catūhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ”ti.

“Āgamehi tvaṃ, mahānāma, āgamehi tvaṃ, mahānāma! Bhagavāva etaṃ jāneyya etehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ vā asamannāgataṃ vā”ti. “Āyāma, godhe, yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavato etamatthaṃ ārocessāmā”ti. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko godhā ca sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Idhāhaṃ (3.0325), bhante, yena godhā sakko tenupasaṅkamim; upasaṅkamtivā godhaṃ sakkaṃ etadavocaṃ- ‘katihi tvaṃ, godhe, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāsi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ’? Evaṃ vutte, bhante, godhā sakko maṃ etadavoca-

“Tīhi khvāhaṃ, mahānāma, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Idha, mahānāma, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so

bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho ...pe... anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Imehi khvāhaṃ, mahānāma, tīhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ. Tvaṃ pana, mahānāma, katamehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāsi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ”ti?

“Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ, bhante, godhaṃ sakkaṃ etadavocaṃ- ‘catūhi khvāhaṃ, godhe, dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, godhe, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakaṃtehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi khvāhaṃ, godhe, catūhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ sotāpannapuggalaṃ ājānāmi avinipātadhammaṃ niyataṃ sambodhiparāyaṇaṃ”ti.

“Evaṃ vutte, bhante, godhā sakko maṃ etadavoca- ‘āgamehi tvaṃ, mahānāma, āgamehi tvaṃ, mahānāma! Bhagavāva etaṃ jāneyya etehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ vā asamannāgataṃ vā”ti. “Idha, bhante, kocideva dhammo samuppādo uppajjeyya, ekato assa bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho ca. Yeneva bhagavā tenevāhaṃ assaṃ. Evaṃ pasannaṃ maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretu. Idha, bhante, kocideva dhammo samuppādo uppajjeyya, ekato assa bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho bhikkhunisaṅgho ca. Yeneva bhagavā tenevāhaṃ assaṃ. Evaṃ pasannaṃ maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretu. Idha, bhante, kocideva dhammo samuppādo uppajjeyya, ekato assa bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho (3.0326) bhikkhunisaṅgho ca upāsakā ca. Yeneva bhagavā tenevāhaṃ assaṃ. Evaṃ pasannaṃ maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretu. Idha, bhante, kocideva dhammo samuppādo uppajjeyya, ekato assa bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho bhikkhunisaṅgho upāsakā upāsikāyo ca. Yeneva bhagavā tenevāhaṃ assaṃ. Evaṃ pasannaṃ maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretu. Idha, bhante, kocideva dhammo samuppādo uppajjeyya, ekato assa bhagavā ekato bhikkhusaṅgho bhikkhunisaṅgho upāsakā upāsikāyo sadevako ca loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā. Yeneva bhagavā tenevāhaṃ assaṃ. Evaṃ pasannaṃ maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretū”ti. “Evaṃvādī tvaṃ, godhe, mahānāmaṃ sakkaṃ kiṃ vadesī”ti? “Evaṃvādāhaṃ, bhante, mahānāmaṃ sakkaṃ na kiñci vadāmi, aññatra kalyāṇā aññatra kusalā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamasaraṇānisakkasuttaṃ

1020. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena saraṇāni § sakko kālaṅkato hoti. So bhagavatā byākato- “sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Tatra sudamā sambahulā sakkā saṅgamma samāgamma ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti- “acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho! Ettha dāni ko

na sotāpanno bhavissati! Yatra hi nāma saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato; so bhagavatā byākato- ‘sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’ti. Saraṇāni sakko sikkhādubbalyamāpādi, majjapānaṃ apāyī”ti.

Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantam etadavoca- “idha, bhante, saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato. So bhagavatā byākato- ‘sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’ti. Tatra sudaṃ, bhante, sambahulā sakkā saṅgamma samāgamma ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti- “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho! Ettha dāni ko na sotapanno bhavissati! Yatra hi nāma saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato; so bhagavatā byākato (3.0327)- ‘sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’ti. Saraṇāni sakko sikkhādubbalyamāpādi, majjapānaṃ apāyī”ti.

“Yo so, mahānāma, dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato, so kathaṃ vinipātaṃ gaccheyya! Yañhi taṃ, mahānāma, sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato’ti, saraṇāni sakkaṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Saraṇāni, mahānāma, sakko dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato. So kathaṃ vinipātaṃ gaccheyya!

“Idha, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... hāsapaṅṅo javanapaṅṅo vimuttiyā ca samannāgato. So āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayaniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

“Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... hāsapaṅṅo javanapaṅṅo na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. So pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā § lokā. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayaniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

“Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... na hāsapaṅṅo na javanapaṅṅo na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti, sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti (3.0328). Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayaniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

“Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti;

dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. So tiṅṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno hoti avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇoti. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayoniyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

“Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo na heva kho buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti... na dhamme ...pe... na saṅghe ...pe... na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. Api cassa ime dhammā hontisaddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Tathāgatappaveditā cassa dhammā paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo agantā nirayaṃ agantā tiracchānayoṇiṃ agantā pettivisayaṃ agantā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ.

“Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo na heva kho buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti... na dhamme ...pe... na saṅghe ...pe... na hāsapañño na javanapañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato, api cassa ime dhammā hontisaddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ. Tathāgate cassa saddhāmattaṃ hoti pema-mattaṃ. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo agantā nirayaṃ agantā tiracchānayoṇiṃ agantā pettivisayaṃ agantā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ. Ime cepi, mahānāma, mahāsālā subhāsitaṃ dubbhāsitaṃ ājāneyyaṃ, ime cāhaṃ § mahāsāle byākareyyaṃ- ‘sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā’ti; kimaṅgaṃ § pana saraṇāniṃ sakkāṃ. Saraṇāni, mahānāma, sakko maraṇakāle sikkhaṃ samādiyī’ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyasaraṇānisakkasuttaṃ

1021. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ (3.0329). Tena kho pana samayena saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato hoti. So bhagavatā byākato- “sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Tatra sudaṃ sambahulā sakkā saṅgamma samāgamma ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti- “acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho! Ettha dāni ko na sotāpanno bhavissati! Yatra hi nāma saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato. So bhagavatā byākato- ‘sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’ti. Saraṇāni sakko sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ahoṣī’ti. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Idha, bhante, saraṇāni sakko kālaṅkato. So bhagavatā byākato- ‘sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’ti. Tatra sudaṃ, bhante, sambahulā sakkā saṅgamma

samāgama ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti- ‘acchariyaṃ vata, bho, abbhutaṃ vata, bho! Ettha dāni ko na sotāpanno bhavissati! Yatra hi nāma saraṇāni sakko kāla-
ṅkato. So bhagavatā byākato- sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparā-
yaṇoti. Saraṇāni sakko sikkhāya aparipūrakārī ahosi” ti.

“Yo so, mahānāma, dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ
saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato, so kathaṃ vinipātaṃ gaccheyya! Yañhi taṃ,
mahānāma, sammā vadamāno vadeyya- ‘dīgharattaṃ upāsako buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ
gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato’, saraṇāniṃ sakkaṃ
sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Saraṇāni, mahānāma, sakko dīgharattaṃ upāsako
buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato saṅghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato, so
kathaṃ vinipātaṃ gaccheyya!

“Idha, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno- itipi
so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe...
saṅghe ...pe... hāsapaṇṇo javanapaṇṇo vimuttiyā ca samannāgato (3.0330). So
āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo pari-
mutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayanīyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyadu-
ggativinipātā.

“Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno-
itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme
...pe... saṅghe ...pe... hāsapaṇṇo javanapaṇṇo na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato. So
pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti,
upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti,
uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto
nirayā parimutto tiracchānayanīyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyadu-
ggativinipātā.

“Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno-
itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme
...pe... saṅghe ...pe... na hāsapaṇṇo na javanapaṇṇo na ca vimuttiyā samannā-
gato. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadā-
gāmī hoti, sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Ayampi kho,
mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā parimutto tiracchānayanīyā parimutto petti-
visayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

“Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno-
itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme
...pe... saṅghe ...pe... na hāsapaṇṇo na javanapaṇṇo na ca vimuttiyā samannā-
gato. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo
niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo parimutto nirayā
parimutto tiracchānayanīyā parimutto pettivisayā parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā.

“Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo na heva kho buddhe ekantagato hoti
abhippasanno ...pe... na dhamme ...pe... na saṅghe ...pe... na hāsapaṇṇo na
javanapaṇṇo na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato; api cassa ime dhammā honti- saddhi-

ndriyaṃ (3.0331) ...pe... paññindriyaṃ. Tathāgatappaveditā cassa dhammā paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo agantā nirayaṃ agantā tiracchānayaṃ agantā pettivisayaṃ agantā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ.

“Idha pana, mahānāma, ekacco puggalo na heva kho buddhe ekantagato hoti abhippasanno... na dhamme ...pe... na saṅghe ...pe... na hāsapañño na javana- pañño na ca vimuttiyā samannāgato; api cassa ime dhammā honti- saddhindriyaṃ ...pe... paññindriyaṃ. Tathāgate cassa saddhāmatthaṃ hoti pemamattaṃ. Ayampi kho, mahānāma, puggalo agantā nirayaṃ agantā tiracchānayaṃ agantā pettivisayaṃ agantā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ.

“Seyyathāpi, mahānāma, dukkhettaṃ dubbhūmaṃ avihatakhāṇukaṃ, bijāni cassu khaṇḍāni pūtīni vātātapahatāni asārādāni asukhasayitāni §, devo ca na sammā § dhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya. Api nu tāni bijāni vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyuntīti? “No hettaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, mahānāma, idha dhammo durakkhāto § hoti duppavedito aniyyāniko anupasamasamvattaniko asammāsa- mbuddhappavedito- idamaṃ dukkhettaṃ vadāmi. Tasmiṃca dhamme sāvako viharati dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhamma- cārī- idamaṃ dubbijasmaṃ vadāmi”.

“Seyyathāpi, mahānāma, sukhettaṃ subhūmaṃ suvihatakhāṇukaṃ, bijāni cassu akhaṇḍāni apūtīni avātātapahatāni sārādāni sukhasayitāni; devo ca § sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya. Api nu tāni bijāni vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyuntīti? “Evaṃ, bhante”. “Evameva kho, mahānāma, idha dhammo svākkhāto hoti suppavedito niyyāniko upasamasamvattaniko sammāsambuddha- ppavedito- idamaṃ sukhettaṃ vadāmi. Tasmiṃca dhamme sāvako viharati dhammānudhammappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī- idamaṃ subijasmaṃ vadāmi. Kimaṅgaṃ pana saraṇāni sakkamaṃ! Saraṇāni, mahānāma, sakko maraṇakāle sikkhāya paripūrakārī aho”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhama-anāthapiṇḍikasuttaṃ

1022. Sāvattinidānaṃ (3.0332). Tena kho pana samayena anāthapiṇḍiko gaha- pati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati añña- taraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, yenāyasmā sārīputto tenupasa- ṅkama; upasaṅkamtivā mama vacanena āyasmato sārīputtassa pāde sirasā vanda- ‘anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āya- smato sārīputtassa pāde sirasā vandatīti. Evañca vadehi- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā sārīputto yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅka- matu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti.

“Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho so puriso anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yenā- yasmā sārīputto tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ abhivā- detvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ sārī- puttaṃ etadavoca-

“Anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āyasmato sārīputtassa pāde sirasā vandati. Evañca vadati- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā sārīputto yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā sārīputto tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha kho āyasmā sārīputto pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya āyasmatā ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā sārīputto anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca- “kacci te, gahapati, khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ? Kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo”ti? “Na me, bhante, khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo”ti.

“Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, buddhe appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati (3.0333) tathārūpo te buddhe appasādo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, buddhe aveccappasādo- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Tañca pana te buddhe aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, dhamme appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te dhamme appasādo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, dhamme aveccappasādo- svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo ...pe... paccattaṃ vedītabbo viññūhīti. Tañca pana te dhamme aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, saṅghe appasādena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te saṅghe appasādo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, saṅghe aveccappasādo- suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvaka-saṅgho ...pe... anuttaraṃ puñña-kkhettaṃ lokassāti. Tañca pana te saṅghe aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, dussīlyena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpaṃ te dussīlyāṃ natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, ariyakantāni sīlāni ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikāni. Tāni ca pana te ariyakantāni sīlāni attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpāya kho, gahapati, micchādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpā te micchādiṭṭhi natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammādiṭṭhi. Tañca pana te sammādiṭṭhiṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchāsaṅkappena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapa-

jjati (3.0334), tathārūpo te micchāsaṅkappo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāsaṅkappo. Tañca pana te sammāsaṅkappaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpāya kho, gahapati, micchāvācāya samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpā te micchāvācā natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāvācā. Tañca pana te sammāvācaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchākammantena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te micchākammanto natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammākammanto. Tañca pana te sammākammantaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchā-ājīvena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te micchā-ājīvo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammā-ājīvo. Tañca pana te sammā-ājīvaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchāvāyāmena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpo te micchāvāyāmo natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāvāyāmo. Tañca pana te sammāvāyāmaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpāya kho, gahapati, micchāsatiyā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ

vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpā te micchāsati natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāsati. Tañca pana te sammāsatiṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchāsamādhinā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati (3.0335), tathārūpo te micchāsamādhi natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāsamādhi. Tañca pana te sammāsamādhiṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpena kho, gahapati, micchāñāṇena samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpaṃ te micchāñāṇaṃ natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāñāṇaṃ. Tañca pana te sammāñāṇaṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyya.

“Yathārūpāya kho, gahapati, micchāvimuttiyā samannāgato assutavā puthujjano kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, tathārūpā te micchāvimutti natthi. Atthi ca kho te, gahapati, sammāvimutti. Tañca pana te sammāvimuttiṃ attani samanupassato ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambheyyā”ti.

Atha kho anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa ṭhānaso vedanā paṭippassambhiṃsu. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati āyasmantañca sārīputtaṃ āyasmantañca ānandaṃ sakeneva thālipākena parivisi. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ aññataraṃ nicāsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā sārīputto imāhi gāthāhi anumodi-

“Yassa saddhā tathāgate, acalā suppatiṭṭhitā;

sīlañca yassa kalyāṇaṃ, ariyakantaṃ pasamsitaṃ.

“Saṅghe pasādo yassatthi, ujubhūtañca dassanaṃ;

adaliddoti § taṃ āhu, amoghaṃ tassa jīvitaṃ.

“Tasmā saddhañca sīlañca, pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ;

anuyuñjetha medhāvī, saraṃ buddhānasāsanaṃ”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā sārīputto anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha (3.0336) kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “handā! Kuto nu tvaṃ, ānanda, āgacchasi divādivassā”ti? “Āyasmatā, bhante, sārīputtena anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati iminā ca iminā ca ovādena ovadito”ti. “Paṇḍito, ānanda, sārīputto; mahāpañño, ānanda, sārīputto, yatra hi nāma cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni dasahākārehi vibhajissatī”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiya-anāthapiṇḍikasuttaṃ

1023. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi- “ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkama; upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena āyasmato ānandassa pāde sirasā vanda- ‘anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āyasmato ānandassa pāde sirasā vandatī’ti. Evañca vadehi- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā ānando yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti.

“Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho so puriso anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “anāthapiṇḍiko, bhante, gahapati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. So āyasmato ānandassa pāde sirasā vandati. Evañca vadati- ‘sādhu kira, bhante, āyasmā ānando yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā ānando tuṅhībhāvena.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṅhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya yena anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā ānando anāthapiṇḍikaṃ (3.0337) gahapatiṃ etadavoca- “kacci te, gahapati, khamaṇīyaṃ, kacci yāpaṇīyaṃ? Kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti; paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo”ti? “Na me, bhante, khamaṇīyaṃ na yāpaṇīyaṃ. Bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti; abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo”ti.

“Catūhi kho, gahapati, dhammehi samannāgatassa assutavato puthujjanassa hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, gahapati, assutavā puthujjano buddhe appasādena samannāgato hoti. Tañca panassa buddhe appasādaṃ attani samanupassato hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, assutavā puthujjano dhamme appasādena samannāgato hoti. Tañca panassa dhamme appasādaṃ attani samanupassato hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, assutavā puthujjano saṅghe appasādena samannāgato hoti. Tañca panassa saṅghe appasādaṃ attani samanupassato hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, assutavā puthujjano dussīlyena samannāgato hoti. Tañca panassa dussīlyaṃ attani samanupassato hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ. Imehi kho, gahapati, catūhi dhammehi samannāgatassa assutavato puthujjanassa hoti uttāso, hoti chambhitattaṃ, hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

“Catūhi kho, gahapati, dhammehi samannāgatassa sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, gahapati, sutavā ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena sama-

nnāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Tañca panassa buddhe aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, sutavā ariyasāvako dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo ...pe... paccattaṃ veditaṃ (3.03) viññūhīti. Tañca panassa dhamme aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, sutavā ariyasāvako saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho ...pe... anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Tañca panassa saṅghe aveccappasādaṃ attani samanupassato na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

“Puna caparaṃ, gahapati, sutavā ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Tāni ca panassa ariyakantāni sīlāni attani samanupassato na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ. Imehi kho, gahapati, catūhi dhammehi samannāgatassa sutavato ariyasāvakassa na hoti uttāso, na hoti chambhitattaṃ, na hoti samparāyikaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ”ti.

“Nāhaṃ, bhante ānanda, bhāyāmi. Kyāhaṃ bhāyissāmi! Ahañhi, bhante, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato homi- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato homi- suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaśaṅgho ...pe... anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Yāni cimāni, bhante, bhagavatā gihisāmīcīkāni sikkhāpadāni desitāni, nāhaṃ tesam kiñci attani khaṇḍaṃ samanupassāmi”ti. “Lābhā te, gahapati, suladdhaṃ te, gahapati! Sotāpattiphalaṃ tayā, gahapati, byākatan”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamabhayaverūpasantasuttaṃ

1024. Sāvaththinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “yato kho, gahapati, ariyasāvakassa pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni ca honti, catūhi ca sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ariyo cassa ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho, so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayani (3.0339) § khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto; sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”.

“Katamāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti? Yaṃ, gahapati, pāṇātipātī pāṇātipātappaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyīkampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasīkampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyati. Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. Yaṃ, gahapati, adinnādāyī ...pe... yaṃ, gahapati, kāmesumicchācārī ...pe... yaṃ, gahapati, musāvādī ...pe... yaṃ, gahapati, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhāyī surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānappaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati,

samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyati. Surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. Imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti.

“Katamehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti? Idha, gahapati, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakaṇṭhehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti.

“Katamo cassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho? Idha, gahapati, ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaññeva sādhukaṃ yoniso manasi karoti- iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati; iti imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati; yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ...pe... evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho ...pe... phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho... evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayamassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho.

“Yato kho, gahapati, ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho (3.0340). So ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoṇi khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto; sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo

niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Aṭṭhamamaṃ.

9. Dutiyabhayaverūpasantasuttaṃ

1025. Sāvattthinidānaṃ ...pe... “yato kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho; so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayani khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto; sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nandakalicchavisuttaṃ

1026. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho nandako licchavimahāmatto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho nandakaṃ licchavimahāmattaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“Catūhi kho, nandaka, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, nandaka, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, nandaka, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

“Imehi ca pana, nandaka, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako āyunā saṃyutto hoti dibbenapi mānusenapi; vaṇṇena saṃyutto hoti dibbenapi mānusenapi; sukkena saṃyutto hoti dibbenapi mānusenapi; yasena saṃyutto hoti dibbenapi mānusenapi; ādhipateyyena saṃyutto hoti dibbenapi mānusenapi. Taṃ kho panāhaṃ, nandaka (3.0341), nāññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā sutvā vadāmi. Api ca yadeva mayā sāmaṃ ñātaṃ sāmaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ, tadevāhaṃ vadāmi”ti.

Evamaṃ vutte aññataro puriso nandakaṃ licchavimahāmattaṃ etadavoca- “nahānakālo, bhante”ti. “Alaṃ dāni, bhāṇe, etena bāhirena nahānena. Alamidaṃ ajjhattaṃ nahānaṃ bhavissati, yadidaṃ- bhagavati pasādo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Saraṇānivaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Mahānāmena dve vuttā, godhā ca saraṇā duve;
duve anāthapiṇḍikā, duve verabhayena ca;
licchavī dasamo vutto, vago tena pavuccatīti.

4. Puññābhisandavaggo

1. Paṭhamapuññābhisandasuttaṃ

1027. Sāvattṭhinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo ...pe... paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti. Ayaṃ dutiyo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaṃ saṅgho ...pe... anuttaraṃ puñña-kkhettaṃ lokassāti. Ayaṃ tatiyo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

“Puna (3.0342) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyapuññābhisandasuttaṃ

1028. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānaṃ vibhāgarato. Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Tatiyapuññābhisandasuttaṃ

1029. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā.

Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhasāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhasāhārā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamadevapadasuttaṃ

1030. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0343). Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, devānaṃ devapadāni avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya.

Katamāni cattāri? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Idaṃ paṭhamaṃ devānaṃ devapadaṃ avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Idaṃ catutthaṃ devānaṃ devapadaṃ avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri devānaṃ devapadāni avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāyā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyadevapadasuttaṃ

1031. “Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, devānaṃ devapadāni avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya.

“Katamāni cattāri? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘kiṃ nu kho devānaṃ devapadan’ti? So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘abyābajjhaparame khvāhaṃ etarahi deve suṇāmi. Na ca kho panāhaṃ kiñci byābādhemi tasmaṃ vā thāvaram vā. Addhāhaṃ devapadadhammasamannāgato viharāmi’”ti. Idaṃ paṭhamaṃ devānaṃ devapadaṃ avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. So iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘kiṃ nu kho devānaṃ devapadan’ti? So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘abyābajjhaparame (3.0344) khvāhaṃ etarahi deve suṇāmi. Na kho panāhaṃ kiñci byābādhemi tasmaṃ vā thāvaram vā. Addhāhaṃ devapadadhammasamannāgato viharāmi’ti. Idaṃ catutthaṃ devānaṃ devapadaṃ avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāya. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri devānaṃ devapadāni avisuddhānaṃ sattānaṃ visuddhiyā apariyodātānaṃ sattānaṃ pariyodapanāyā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Devasabhāgasuttaṃ

1032. “Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgataṃ attamanā devā sabhā-gataṃ kathenti. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Yā tā devatā buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā ito cutā tatrūpapannā tāsāṃ evaṃ hoti- ‘yathārūpena kho mayaṃ buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā tato cutā idhūpapannā, ariyasāvakopi tathārūpena buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato ehīti devānaṃ santike” ti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Yā tā devatā ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā ito cutā tatrūpapannā tāsāṃ evaṃ hoti- ‘yathārūpehi kho mayaṃ ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā tato cutā idhūpapannā, ariyasāvakopi tathārūpehi ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato ehīti devānaṃ santike’- ti. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgataṃ attamanā devā sabhā-gataṃ kathenti” ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mahānāmasuttaṃ

1033. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, upāsako hoti” ti? “Yato kho, mahānāma, buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, saṅghaṃ (3.0345) saraṇaṃ gato hoti- ettāvatā kho, mahānāma, upāsako hoti” ti.

“Kittāvatā pana, bhante, upāsako sīlasampanno hoti” ti?

“Yato kho, mahānāma, upāsako pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayama-jjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti,- ettāvatā kho, mahānāma, upāsako sīlasampanno hoti” ti.

“Kittāvatā pana, bhante, upāsako saddhāsampanno hoti” ti? “Idha, mahānāma, upāsako saddho hoti, saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ettāvatā kho, mahānāma, upāsako saddhāsampanno hoti” ti.

“Kittāvatā pana, bhante, upāsako cāgasampanno hoti” ti? “Idha, mahānāma, upāsako vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānaṃvibhāgarato- ettāvatā kho, mahānāma, upāsako cāgasampanno hoti” ti.

“Kittāvatā pana, bhante, upāsako paññāsampanno hoti” ti? “Idha, mahānāma, upāsako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā- ettāvatā kho, mahānāma, upāsako paññāsampanno hoti” ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Vassasuttaṃ

1034. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnaṃ pavattamānaṃ pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūrā kusobbhe paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā mahāsamuddaṃ § paripūrenti; evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakkassa yo ca buddhe aveccappasādo, yo ca dhamme aveccappasādo, yo ca saṅghe (3.0346) aveccappasādo, yāni ca ariyakantāni sīlāni- ime dhammā sandamānā pāraṃ gantvā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattanti” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Kāḷigodhasuttaṃ

1035. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena kāḷigodhāya sākiyāniyā nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho kāḷigodhā sākiyāni yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho kāḷigodhaṃ sākiyaṇiṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“Catūhi kho, godhe, dhammehi samannāgatā ariyasāvikā sotāpannā hoti avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā. Katamehi catūhi? Idha, godhe, ariyasāvikā buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgā payatapāṇinī § vossagga-

ratā yācayogā dānasaṃvibhāgaratā. Imehi kho, godhe, catūhi dhammehi samannāgatā ariyasāvīkā sotāpannā hoti avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā”-ti.

“Yānimāni, bhante, bhagavatā cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni desitāni, saṃvijjante te dhammā mayi, ahañca tesu dhammesu sandissāmi. Ahañhi, bhante, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... yaṃ kho pana kiñci kule deyyadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ appaṭivibhattaṃ sīlavantehi kalyāṇadhammehi”ti. “Lābhā te, godhe, suladdhaṃ te, godhe! Sotāpattiphalaṃ tayā, godhe, byākaṇ”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Nandiyasakkasuttaṃ

1036. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho nandiyo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho (3.0347) nandiyo sakko bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “yasseva nu kho, bhante, ariyasāvakaṃ cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ natthi sveva nu kho, bhante, ariyasāvako pamādavihārī”ti.

“Yassa kho, nandiya, cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ natthi tamahaṃ bāhiro puthujjanapakkhe ṭhito’ti vadāmi. Api ca, nandiya, yathā ariyasāvako pamādavihārī ceva hoti, appamādavihārī ca taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho nandiyo sakko bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Kathañca, nandiya, ariyasāvako pamādavihārī hoti? Idha nandiya, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. So tena buddhe aveccappasādena santuṭṭho na uttari vāyamati divā pavivekāya, rattiṃ paṭisallānāya. Tassa evaṃ pamattassa viharato pāmojjaṃ na hoti. Pāmojje asati, pīti na hoti. Pītiyā asati, passaddhi na hoti. Passaddhiyā asati, dukkhaṃ viharati. Dukkhiro cittaṃ na samādhīyati. Asamāhite citte dhammā na pātubhavanti. Dhammānaṃ apātu- bhāvā pamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

“Puna caparaṃ, nandiya, ariyasāvako dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. So tehi ariyakantehi sīlehi santuṭṭho na uttari vāyamati divā pavivekāya rattiṃ paṭisallānāya. Tassa evaṃ pamattassa viharato pāmojjaṃ na hoti. Pāmojje asati, pīti na hoti. Pītiyā asati, passaddhi na hoti. Passaddhiyā asati, dukkhaṃ viharati. Dukkhiro cittaṃ na samādhīyati. Asamāhite citte dhammā na pātubhavanti. Dhammānaṃ apātubhāvā pamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evaṃ kho, nandiya, ariyasāvako pamādavihārī hoti.

“Kathañca, nandiya, ariyasāvako appamādavihārī hoti? Idha, nandiya, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā

devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. So tena buddhe aveccappasādena asantuṭṭho uttari vāyamati divā pavivekāya rattiṃ paṭisallānāya. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa viharato pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Pamuditassa (3.0348) pīti jāyati. Pīti-manassa kāyo passambhati. Passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati. Sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhite citte dhammā pātubhavanti. Dhammānaṃ pātubhāvā appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati.

“Puna caparaṃ, nandiya, ariyasāvako dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. So tehi ariyakantehi sīlehi asantuṭṭho uttari vāyamati divā pavivekāya rattiṃ paṭisallānāya. Tassa evaṃ appamattassa viharato pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Pamuditassa pīti jāyati. Pīti-manassa kāyo passambhati. Passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati. Sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhite citte dhammā pātubhavanti. Dhammānaṃ pātubhāvā appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati. Evaṃ kho, nandiya, ariyasāvako appamādavihārī hoti”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Puññābhisandavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Abhisandā tayo vuttā, duve devapadāni ca;
sabhāgataṃ mahānāmo, vassaṃ kāḷī ca nandiyāti.

5. Sagāthakapuññābhisandavaggo

1. Paṭhama-abhisandasuttaṃ

1037. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā, kusalābhisandā, sukhasāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhasāhāro.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Ayaṃ catuttho (3.0349) puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhasāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā, kusalābhisandā, sukhasāhārā.

“Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgattassa ariyasāvakassa na sukaraṃ puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ- ‘ettako puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhasāhāro’ti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde na sukaraṃ udakassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ- ‘ettakāni udakāḷhakānī’ti vā ‘ettakāni udakāḷhakasatānī’ti vā ‘ettakāni udakāḷhakasahassānī’ti vā ‘ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassānī’ti vāti. Atha kho

asañkhyeyyo appameyyo mahā-udakakkhandho tveva sañkhyam gacchati. Eva-
meva kho, bhikkhave, imehi catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannā-
gatassa ariyasāvakassa na sukaram puññassa pamāṇam gaṇetuṃ- ‘ettako puññā-
bhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhasāhāro’ti. Atha kho asañkhyeyyo appameyyo
mahāpuññakkhandho tveva sañkhyam gacchatī”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idam vatvāna sugato athāparam etadavoca satthā-

“Mahodadhiṃ aparimitam mahāsaram,
bahubheravam ratanagaṇānamālayam;
najjo yathā naragaṇasañghasevitā,
puthū savantī upayanti sāgaram.

“Evaṃ naram annapānavatthadadam,
seyyāni paccattharaṇassa § dāyakam.
puññassa dhārā upayanti paṇḍitam,
najjo yathā vārivahāva sāgaran”ti. paṭhamam;

2. Dutiya-abhisandasuttaṃ

1038. “Cattārome (3.0350), bhikkhave, puññābhisandā, kusalābhisandā, sukha-
ssāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasā-
dena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānam
buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhasāhāro.

“Puna caparam, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme ...pe... sañghe ...pe....

“Puna caparam, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāram
ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato

yācayogo dānasaṃvibhāgarato. Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā, kusalābhisandā, sukhassāhārā.

“Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgata-ssa ariyasāvaka-ssa na sukaraṃ puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ- ‘ettako puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro’ti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yatthimā mahānadiyo saṃsandanti samenti, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, tattha na sukaraṃ udakassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ- ‘ettakāni udakāḷhakāni’ti vā ‘ettakāni udakāḷhaka-satāni’ti vā ‘ettakāni udakāḷhaka-sahasāni’ti vā ‘ettakāni udakāḷhaka-satasahasāni’ti vāti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahā-udakakkhandho tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, imehi catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgata-ssa ariyasāvaka-ssa na sukaraṃ puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ- ‘ettako puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro’ti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā ...pe... satthā-

“Mahodadhiṃ aparimitaṃ mahāsaraṃ,
bahubheravaṃ ratanagaṇānamālayaṃ;
najjo yathā naragaṇasaṅghasevitā,
puthū savantī upayanti sāgaraṃ.

“Evaṃ (3.0351) naraṃ annapānavatthadaṃ,
seyyāni paccattharaṇassa dāyakaṃ;
puññassa dhārā upayanti paṇḍitaṃ,
najjo yathā vārivahāva sāgaraṃ”ti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Tatiya-abhisandasuttaṃ

1039. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, puññābhisandā, kusalābhisandā, sukhassāhārā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Ayaṃ paṭhamo puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Ayaṃ catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā.

“Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi puññābhisandehi kusalābhisandehi samannāgata-ssa ariyasāvaka-ssa na sukaraṃ puññassa pamāṇaṃ gaṇetuṃ- ‘ettako puññābhisando, kusalābhisando, sukhassāhāro’ti. Atha kho asaṅkhyeyyo appameyyo mahāpuññakkhandho tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā ...pe... satthā-

“Yo puññakāmo kusale patitṭhito,
bhāveti maggaṃ amatassa pattiya;
so dhammasārādhigamo khaye rato,
na vedhati maccurājāgamanasmin”ti §. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamamahaddhanasuttaṃ

1040. “Catūhi (3.0352), bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako ‘aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo’ti § vuccati.

“Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti; dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako ‘aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo’ti vuccati”- ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyamahaddhanasuttaṃ

1041. “Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako ‘aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo mahāyaso’ti vuccati.

“Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako ‘aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo mahāyaso’ti vuccati”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Suddhakasuttaṃ

1042. “Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

“Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Nandiyasuttaṃ

1043. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ (3.0353). Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho nandiyaṃ sakkaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “catūhi kho, nandiya, dhammehi samannāgato ariya-

sāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”.

“Katamehi catūhi? Idha, nandiya, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, nandiya, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Bhaddiyasuttaṃ

1044. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho bhaddiyaṃ sakkaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “catūhi kho, bhaddiya, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

“Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhaddiya, ariyasāvako buddhe ...pe... dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhaddiya, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Mahānāmasuttaṃ

1045. Kapilavatthunidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho mahānāmaṃ sakkaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “catūhi kho, mahānāma, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti ...pe... sambodhiparāyaṇo”.

“Katamehi catūhi? Idha, mahānāma, ariyasāvako buddhe ...pe... dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, mahānāma, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Aṅgasuttaṃ

1046. “Cattārimāni (3.0354), bhikkhave, sotāpattiyaṅgāni. Katamāni cattāri? Sappurisasamaṃsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti- imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sagāthakapuññābhisandavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Abhisandā tayo vuttā, duve mahaddhanena ca;
suddhaṃ nandiyaṃ bhaddiyaṃ, mahānāmaṅgena te dasāti.

6. Sappaññavaggo

1. Sagāthakasuttaṃ

1047. “Catūhi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

“Katamehi catūhi? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ eta-davoca satthā-

“Yassa saddhā tathāgate, acalā suppatiṭṭhitā;

sīlañca yassa kalyāṇaṃ, ariyakantaṃ pasaṃsitaṃ.

“Saṅghe pasādo yassatthi, ujubhūtañca dassanaṃ;
adaliddoti taṃ āhu, amoghaṃ tassa jīvitaṃ.

“Tasmā saddhañca sīlañca, pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ;
anuyuñjetha medhāvī, saraṃ buddhānasāsanā”ti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Vassaṃvutthasuttaṃ

1048. Ekaṃ (3.0355) samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anātha-piṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sāvattiyā vassaṃvuttho kapilavattū anupatto hoti kenacideva karaṇīyena. Assosū kho kāpilavattū sakyā- “aññataro kira bhikkhu sāvattiyā vassaṃvuttho kapilavattū anupatto”ti.

Atha kho kāpilavattū sakyā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamisū; upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdisū. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho kāpilavattū sakyā taṃ bhikkhū etadavocū- “kacci, bhante, bhagavā arogo ceva balavā cā”ti? “Arogo cāvuso, bhagavā balavā cā”ti. “Kacci pana, bhante, sārīputtamoggallānā arogā ceva balavanto cā”ti? “Sārīputtamoggallānāpi kho, āvuso, arogā ceva balavanto cā”ti. “Kacci pana, bhante, bhikkhusaṅgho arogo ca balavā cā”ti. “Bhikkhusaṅghopi kho, āvuso, arogo ca balavā cā”ti. “Atthi pana te, bhante, kiñci iminā antaravassena bhagavato sammukhā sutāṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ”ti? “Sammukhā metaṃ, āvuso, bhagavato sutāṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘appa kā te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū ye āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Atha kho eteva bahutarā bhikkhū ye pañcanaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā”ti.

“Aparampi kho me, āvuso, bhagavato sammukhā sutāṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘appa kā te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū ye pañcanaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā. Atha kho eteva bahutarā bhikkhū ye tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino, sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti”ti.

“Aparampi kho me, āvuso, bhagavato sammukhā sutāṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘appa kā te, bhikkhave, bhikkhū ye tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino, sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā (3.0356) dukkhassantaṃ karissanti. Atha kho eteva bahutarā bhikkhū ye tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā”ti. Dutiyāṃ.

3. Dhammadinnasuttaṃ

1049. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā bārāṇasiyā viharati isipatane migadāye. Atha kho dhammadinno upāsako pañcahi upāsakasatehi saddhiṃ yena bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho dhammadinno upāsako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ovadatu no, bhante, bhagavā; anusāsatu no, bhante, bhagavā yaṃ amhākaṃ assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti.

“Tasmātiha vo, dhammadinnaṃ, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘ye te suttantā tathāgata-bhāsītā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatapaṭisaṃyuttā te kālena kālaṃ

upasampajja viharissāmā'ti. Evañhi vo, dhammadinna, sikkhitabban"ti. "Na kho netam, bhante, sukaram amhehi puttambādhasayanam ajjhāvasantehi kāsikacandanam paccanubhontehi mālāgandhavilepanam dhārayantehi jātarūparajataṃ sādiantehi- ye te suttantā tathāgatabhāsītā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatapaṭisaṃyuttā te kālena kālam upasampajja viharituṃ. Tesam no, bhante, bhagavā amhākaṃ pañcasu sikkhāpadesu ṭhitānaṃ uttaridhammaṃ desetū"ti.

"Tasmātiha vo, dhammadinna, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- 'buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā bhavissāma- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā bhavissāma akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi"ti. Evañhi vo, dhammadinna, sikkhitabban"ti.

"Yānimāni, bhante, bhagavatā cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni desitāni, saṃvijjante te dhammā amhesu, mayañca tesu dhammesu sandissāma. Mayañhi bhante, buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā- itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgatā akhaṇḍehi ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikehi"ti. "Lābhā vo (3.035) dhammadinna, suladdhaṃ vo, dhammadinna! Sotāpattiphalaṃ tumhehi byākatan"-ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Gilānasuttaṃ

1050. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti- "niṭṭhitacīvaro bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī"ti. Assosi kho mahānāmo sakko- "sambahulā kira bhikkhū bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti- 'niṭṭhitacīvaro bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī"ti. Atha kho mahānāmo sakko yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho mahānāmo sakko bhagavantam etadavoca- "sutametaṃ, bhante- 'sambahulā kira bhikkhū bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti- niṭṭhitacīvaro bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī"ti. Na kho netam §, bhante, bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ sappaññaṃ upāsakena sappaññaṃ upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno ovaditabbo"ti.

"Sappaññaṃ mahānāma, upāsakena sappaññaṃ upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno catūhi assāsanīyehi dhammehi assāsetabbo- 'assāsatāyasmā- atthāyasmato buddhe aveccappasādo itipi so bhagavā ...pe... sathā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavāti. Assāsatāyasmā- atthāyasmato dhamme ...pe... saṅghe ...pe... ariyakantāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni ...pe... samādhisaṃvattanikāni"ti.

"Sappaññaṃ mahānāma, upāsakena sappaññaṃ upāsako ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno imehi catūhi assāsanīyehi dhammehi assāsetvā evamassa vacanīyo- 'atthāyasmato mātāpitūsu apekkhā'ti? So ce evaṃ vadeyya- 'atthi me mātāpitūsu apekkhā'ti, so evamassa vacanīyo- 'āyasmā kho māriso maraṇadhammo. Sace

pāyasmā mātāpitūsu apekkhaṃ karissati, marissateva; no ce pāyasmā (3.0358) mātāpitūsu apekkhaṃ karissati, marissateva. Sādhāyasmā, yā te mātāpitūsu apekkhā taṃ pajahā”ti.

“So ce evaṃ vadeyya- ‘yā me mātāpitūsu apekkhā sā pahīnā’ti, so evamassa vacanīyo- ‘atthi panāyasmato puttadāresu apekkhā’ti? So ce evaṃ vadeyya- ‘atthi me puttadāresu apekkhā’ti, so evamassa vacanīyo- ‘āyasmā kho māriso maraṇadhammo. Sace pāyasmā puttadāresu apekkhaṃ karissati, marissateva; no ce pāyasmā puttadāresu apekkhaṃ karissati, marissateva. Sādhāyasmā, yā te puttadāresu apekkhā taṃ pajahā”ti.

“So ce evaṃ vadeyya- ‘yā me puttadāresu apekkhā sā pahīnā’ti, so evamassa vacanīyo- ‘atthi panāyasmato mānusakesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu apekkhā’ti? So ce evaṃ vadeyya- ‘atthi me mānusakesu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu apekkhā’ti, so evamassa vacanīyo- ‘mānusakehi kho, āvuso, kāmehi dibbā kāmā abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā ca. Sādhāyasmā, mānusakehi kāmehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā cātumahārājikesu § devesu cittaṃ adhimocēhī”ti.

“So ce evaṃ vadeyya- ‘mānusakehi me kāmehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam, cātumahārājikesu devesu cittaṃ adhimocitan’ti, so evamassa vacanīyo- ‘cātumahārājikehi kho, āvuso, devehi tāvatimsā devā abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā ca. Sādhāyasmā, cātumahārājikehi devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā tāvatimsesu devesu cittaṃ adhimocēhī”ti.

“So ce evaṃ vadeyya- ‘cātumahārājikehi me devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam, tāvatimsesu devesu cittaṃ adhimocitan’ti, so evamassa vacanīyo- ‘tāvatimsēhi kho, āvuso, devehi yāmā devā ...pe... tusitā devā ...pe... nimmānaratī devā ...pe... paranimmitavasavattī devā ...pe... paranimmitavasavattīhi kho, āvuso, devehi brahmaloko abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Sādhāyasmā, paranimmitavasavattīhi devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā brahmaloke cittaṃ adhimocēhī’ti. So (3.0359) ce evaṃ vadeyya- ‘paranimmitavasavattīhi me devehi cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam, brahmaloke cittaṃ adhimocitan’ti, so evamassa vacanīyo- ‘brahmalokopi kho, āvuso, anicco addhuvo sakkāyapariyāpanno. Sādhāyasmā, brahmalokā cittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā sakkāyanirodhe cittaṃ upasaṃharāhī”ti.

“So ce evaṃ vadeyya- ‘brahmalokā me cittaṃ vuṭṭhitam, sakkāyanirodhe cittaṃ upasaṃharāmi’ti; evaṃ vimuttacittassa kho, mahānāma, upāsakassa āsavā § vimuttacittena bhikkhunā na kiñci nānākaraṇaṃ vadāmi, yadidaṃ- vimuttiyā vimuttan”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Sotāpattiphalasuttaṃ

1051. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ , yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti- ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sakadāgāmiḥhalasuttaṃ

1052. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā sakadāgāmiḥhalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? ...Pe... saṃvattanti”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anāgāmiḥhalasuttaṃ

1053. ...Pe... anāgāmiḥhalasacchikiriyāya ...pe... saṃvattanti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Arahattaḥhalasuttaṃ

1054. ...Pe... arahattaḥhalasacchikiriyāya ...pe... saṃvattanti”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paññāpaṭilābhasuttaṃ

1055. ...Pe... paññāpaṭilābhāya ...pe... saṃvattanti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Paññāvuddhisuttaṃ

1056. ...Pe... paññāvuddhiyā (3.0360) ...pe... saṃvattanti”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Paññāvepullasuttaṃ

1057. ...Pe.... Paññāvepullāya ...pe... saṃvattanti”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Sappaññavaggo chaṭṭho.

Sagāthakaṃ vassaṃvutthaṃ, dhammadinnañca gilānaṃ;
Tassuddānaṃ-
Sagāthakaṃ vassaṃvutthaṃ, dhammadinnañca gilānaṃ;
caturo phalā paṭilābho, vuddhi vepullatāya cāti.

7. Mahāpaññavaggo

1. Mahāpaññāsuttaṃ

1058. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahāpaññatāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamaṃsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, yoniso-manasikāro, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti- ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahāpaññatā saṃvattanti” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Puthupaññāsuttaṃ

1059. ... Puthupaññatā saṃvattanti” ti. Duttiyaṃ.

3. Vipulapaññāsuttaṃ

1060. ... Vipulapaññatā saṃvattanti” ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Gambhīrapaññāsuttaṃ

1061. ... Gambhīrapaññatā saṃvattanti” ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Appamattapaññāsuttaṃ

1062. ... Appamattapaññatā (3.0361) saṃvattanti” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Bhūripaññāsuttaṃ

1063. ... Bhūripaññatā saṃvattanti” ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paññābāhullasuttaṃ

1064. ... Paññābāhullā saṃvattanti” ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sīghapaññāsuttaṃ

1065. ... Sīghapaññatā saṃvattantī” ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Lahupaññāsuttaṃ

1066. ... Lahupaññatā saṃvattantī” ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Hāsapaññāsuttaṃ

1067. ... Hāsapaññatā saṃvattantī” ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Javanapaññāsuttaṃ

1068. ... Javanapaññatā saṃvattantī” ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Tikkhapaññāsuttaṃ

1069. ... Tikkhapaññatā saṃvattantī” ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Nibbedhikapaññāsuttaṃ

1070. ... Nibbedhikapaññatā saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamaṃsevo, saddhammassavanaṃ, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammappaṭipatti- ime (3.036) kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattantī” ti. Terasamaṃ.

Mahāpaññavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Mahā puthu vipula-gambhīraṃ, appamatta-bhūri-bāhullaṃ;
sīgha-lahu-hāsa-javana, tikkha-nibbedhikāya cāti.

Sotāpattisaṃyuttaṃ ekādasamaṃ.

12. Saccasaṃyuttaṃ

1. Samādhivaggo

1. Samādhisuttaṃ

1071. Sāvattthinidānaṃ (3.0363). “Samādhiṃ, bhikkhave, bhāvētha. Samāhito, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti? ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Samādhiṃ, bhikkhave, bhāvētha. Samāhito, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭisallānasuttaṃ

1072. “Paṭisallāne, bhikkhave, yogamāpajjatha. Paṭisallīno, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti? ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Paṭisallāne, bhikkhave, yogamāpajjatha. Paṭisallīno, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Paṭhamakulaputtasuttaṃ

1073. “Ye (3.0364) hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajīṃsu, sabbe te catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajīssanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, sabbe te catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya.

“Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajīṃsu ...pe... pabbajīssanti ...pe... pabbajanti, sabbe te imesaṃyeva catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyakulaputtasuttaṃ

1074. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā ana-

gāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtaṃ abhisamesuṃ, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisamesuṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtaṃ abhisamessanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisamessanti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtaṃ abhisamenti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisamenti.

“Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ kulaputtā sammā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā yathābhūtaṃ abhisamesuṃ (3.0365) ...pe... abhisamessanti ...pe... abhisamenti, sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisamenti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

1075. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhiṃsu, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhiṃsu. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhissanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhissanti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhanti.

“Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhiṃsu ...pe... abhisambojjhissanti ...pe... abhisambojjhanti, sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambojjhanti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasuttaṃ

1076. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsesuṃ, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsesuṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsessanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāsessanti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā

vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāśenti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāśenti.

“Katamāni (3.0366) cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāśesum ...pe... pakāśessanti ...pe... pakāśenti, sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhaṃ pakāśenti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Vitakkasuttaṃ

1077. “Mā, bhikkhave, pāpake akusale vitakke vitakkeyyātha §, seyyathidaṃ-kāmavitakkaṃ, byāpādavitakkaṃ, vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nete, bhikkhave, vitakkā atthasaṃhitā nādirahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

“Vitakkentā ca kho tumhe, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti vitakkeyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti vitakkeyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti vitakkeyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti vitakkeyyātha. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ete, bhikkhave, vitakkā atthasaṃhitā ete ādirahmacariyakā ete nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Cintasuttaṃ

1078. “Mā, bhikkhave, pāpakaṃ akusalaṃ cittaṃ cinteyyātha §- ‘sassato loko’ti vā ‘asassato loko’ti vā, ‘antavā loko’ti vā ‘anantavā loko’ti vā, ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ti vā ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ti vā, ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti (3.0367) tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nesā, bhikkhave, cintā atthasaṃhitā nādirahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati.

“Cintentā ca kho tumhe, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti cinteyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti cinteyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti cinteyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti cinteyyātha. Taṃ kissa hetu? Esā, bhikkhave, cintā atthasaṃhitā, esā ādirahmacariyakā, esā nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Viggāhikakathāsuttam

1079. “Mā, bhikkhave, viggāhikakatham katheyyātha §- ‘na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi, ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi. Kiṃ tvam imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi! Micchāpaṭipanno tvamasi, ahamasmi sammāpaṭipanno. Sahitaṃ me, asahitaṃ te. Purevacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca, pacchāvaca-nīyaṃ pure avaca. Adhiciṇṇaṃ § te viparāvattaṃ. Āropito te vādo, cara vādappa-mokkhāya. Niggahitosi, nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosī’ti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nesā, bhikkhave, kathā atthasaṃhitā nādirahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati. “Kathentā ca kho tumhe, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti katheyyātha ...pe... yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Tiracchānakathāsuttam

1080. “Mā (3.0368), bhikkhave, anekavihitam tiracchānakatham katheyyātha, seyyathidaṃ- rājakatham corakatham mahāmattakatham senākatham, bhaya-katham yuddhakatham, annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham, ñātikatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham § sūrakatham visikhākatham kumbha-ṭṭhānakatham, pubbapetakatham nānattakatham, lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhā-yikaṃ itibhavābhavakatham iti vā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nesā, bhikkhave, kathā atthasaṃhitā nādirahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati. “Kathentā ca kho tumhe, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti katheyyātha, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti katheyyātha. Taṃ kissa hetu? Esā, bhikkhave, kathā atthasaṃhitā, esā ādirahmacariyakā, esā nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. “Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Samādhivaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Samādhi paṭisallānā, kulaputtā apare duve;
samaṇabrāhmaṇā vitakkaṃ, cintā viggāhikā kathāti.

2. Dhammacakkappavattanavaggo

1. Dhammacakkappavattanasuttaṃ

1081. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi- “dveme, bhikkhave, antā pabbajitena (3.0369) na sevitabbā. Katame dve? Yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasaṃhito, yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasaṃhito. Ete kho, bhikkhave, ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati”.

“Katamā ca sā, bhikkhave, majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho sā, bhikkhave, majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

“Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ- jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, byādhipi dukkho, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ- saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā § dukkhā. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ- yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā § nandirāgasahagatā tatratrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ §- kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ- yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ- ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsamādhi.

“Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyan’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ...pe... udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññātan’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ (3.0370) dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabban’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ...pe... udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahīnan’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabban’-

ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ...pe... udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikatan’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabban’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ...pe... udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvitan’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Yāvakīvañca me, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ na suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ §.

“Yato ca kho me, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ. Ñāṇaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi- ‘akuppā me vimutti (3.0371) §, ayamaṇtimā jāti, natthidāni punabbhavo”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā pañcavaḅgiyā bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Imasmiñca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne āyasmato

koṇḍaññaṃ virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi- “yaṃ kiñci samudaya-dhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

Pavattite ca pana bhagavatā dhammacakke bhummā devā saddamanussāvesuṃ- “etaṃ bhagavatā bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin”ti. Bhummānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā cātumahārājikā devā saddamanussāvesuṃ- “etaṃ bhagavatā bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ, appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin”ti. Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā tāvatimsā devā ...pe... yāmā devā ...pe... tusitā devā ...pe... nimmānaratī devā ...pe... paranimmitavasavattī devā ...pe... brahmakāyikā devā saddamanussāvesuṃ- “etaṃ bhagavatā bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin”ti.

Iti ha tena khaṇena (tena layena) § tena muhuttena yāva brahmalokā saddo abbhuggacchi. Ayañca dasasahassilokadhātu saṅkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, appamāṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pāturahosi atikkamma devānaṃ devānubhāvanti.

Atha kho bhagavā imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi- “aññāsi vata, bho, koṇḍañño, aññāsi vata, bho, koṇḍañño”ti! Iti hidaṃ āyasmato koṇḍaññaṃ ‘aññāsikoṇḍañño’ tveva nāmaṃ ahoṣīti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Tathāgatasuttaṃ

1082. “Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan’ti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyan’ti (3.037) bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ...pe... udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññātan’ti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan’ti bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabban’ti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ...pe... udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahīnan’ti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan’ti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikāta-

bban'ti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ...pe. ... udapādi. 'Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikatan'ti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan'ti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. 'Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabban'ti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ...pe... udapādi. 'Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvitan'ti, bhikkhave, tathāgatānaṃ pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Khandhasuttaṃ

1083. “Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ § dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

“Katamañca (3.0373), bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? ‘Pañcupādānakkhandhā’ tissa vacanīyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ §- rūpupādānakkhandho ...pe... viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ- kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Aya- meva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsa- mādhi- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri ariyasaccāni.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan'ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ajjhattikāyatanasuttaṃ

1084. “Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? ‘Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni’ tissa vacanīyaṃ. Katamāni cha? Cakkhāyatanaṃ ...pe... manāyatanaṃ- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā pono-
bbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ- kāmataṇhā,
bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariya-
saccaṃ.

“Katamañca (3.0374), bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassāyeva
taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo- idaṃ vuccati,
bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Aya-
meva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāsa-
mādhī- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.
Imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri ariyasaccāni.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanī-
rodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamadhāraṇasuttaṃ

1085. “Dhāretha no tumhe, bhikkhave, mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni”ti?
Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ahaṃ kho, bhante,
dhāremi bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni”ti. “Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ,
bhikkhu, dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni”ti? “Dukkhaṃ khvāhaṃ,
bhante, bhagavatā paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi; dukkhasamudayaṃ
khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā dutiyaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi; dukkhanī-
rodhaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā tatiyaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi;
dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā catutthaṃ ariya-
saccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, dhāremi bhagavatā cattāri ari-
yasaccāni desitāni”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, dhāresi mayā cattāri ariya-
saccāni desitāni. Dukkhaṃ kho, bhikkhu, mayā paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ,
tathā naṃ dhārehi; dukkhasamudayaṃ § kho, bhikkhu, mayā dutiyaṃ ariya-
saccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi; dukkhanīrodhaṃ § kho, bhikkhu, mayā
tatiyaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi; dukkhanīrodhagāminī paṭipadā
§ kho, bhikkhu, mayā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi. Evaṃ
kho, bhikkhu, dhārehi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni.

“Tasmātiha (3.0375), bhikkhu, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ
dukkhanīrodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyadhāraṇasuttaṃ

1086. “Dhāretha no tumhe, bhikkhave, mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni”ti?
Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ahaṃ kho, bhante,
dhāremi bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, bhikkhu, dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni”-

ti? “Dukkhaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Yo hi koci, bhante, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘netam dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yaṃ samaṇena gotamena desitaṃ. Ahametaṃ dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paññapessāmī’ti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Dukkhasamudayaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ dhāremi. Yo hi koci, bhante, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘netam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yaṃ samaṇena gotamena desitaṃ. Ahametaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paññapessāmī’ti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, dhāremi bhagavatā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni” ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhu! Sādhu kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, dhāresi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni. Dukkhaṃ kho, bhikkhu, mayā paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi. Yo hi koci, bhikkhu, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘netam dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yaṃ samaṇena gotamena desitaṃ. Ahametaṃ dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkhaṃ paṭhamaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paññapessāmī’ti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Dukkhasamudayaṃ kho, bhikkhu ...pe... dukkhanirodhaṃ kho, bhikkhu ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā kho, bhikkhu, mayā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ desitaṃ, tathā naṃ dhārehi. Yo hi koci, bhikkhu, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya- ‘netam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yaṃ samaṇena gotamena desitaṃ (3.0376). Ahametaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ catutthaṃ ariyasaccaṃ paññapessāmī’ti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Evaṃ kho tvaṃ, bhikkhu, dhārehi mayā cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhu, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo

karaṇīyo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Avijjāsuttaṃ

1087. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “avijjā, avijjā’ti bhante, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, bhante, avijjā; kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”-ti? “Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, dukkhe aññāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṃ- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, avijjā; ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhu, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Vijjāsuttaṃ

1088. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “vijjā, vijjā’ti, bhante, vuccati. Katamā nu kho, bhante, vijjā; kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti? “Yaṃ kho, bhikkhu, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhu, vijjā; ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhu, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Saṅkāsanasuttaṃ

1089. “Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan’ti bhikkhave, mayā paññattaṃ. Tattha aparimāṇā vaṇṇā aparimāṇā byañjanā aparimāṇā saṅkāsana- ‘itipidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan’ti (3.0377); idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ...pe... idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ...pe... ‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan’ti, bhikkhave, mayā paññattaṃ. Tattha aparimāṇā vaṇṇā aparimāṇā byañjanā aparimāṇā saṅkāsana- ‘itipidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan’ti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Tathasuttaṃ

1090. “Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni. Katamāni cattāri? ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti, bhikkhave, tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ ; ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ; ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ; ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Dhammacakkappavattanavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Dhammacakkaṃ tathāgataṃ, khandhā āyatanena ca;
dhāraṇā ca dve avijjā, vijjā saṅkāsanā tathāti.

3. Koṭigāmasuttaṃ

1. Paṭhamakoṭigāmasuttaṃ

1091. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vajjīsu viharati koṭigāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “catunnaṃ, bhikkhave, ariyasaccānaṃ ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāviṭṭhaṃ saṃsāritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca”.

“Katamesaṃ (3.0378) catunnaṃ? Dukkhasa, bhikkhave, ariyasaccassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāviṭṭhaṃ saṃsāritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāviṭṭhaṃ saṃsāritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca. Tayidaṃ, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ; ucchinnā bhavaṭṭhā, khīṇā bhavanetti; natthidāni punabbhavo”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

“Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ, yathābhūtaṃ adassanā;
saṃsāritaṃ § dīghamaddhānaṃ, tāsū tāsveva jātisū.

“Tāni § etāni diṭṭhāni, bhavanetti samūhatā.

ucchinnaṃ mūlaṃ dukkhasa, natthidāni punabbhavo”ti. paṭhamaṃ;

2. Dutiyakoṭigāmasuttaṃ

1092. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata, na ca panete āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme

sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā (3.0379) vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthaṅca brahmaññatthaṅca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti” ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

“Ye dukkhaṃ nappajānanti, atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ;
yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ, asesam uparujjhati.

“Taṅca maggaṃ na jānanti, dukkhūpasamagāminam;
cetovimuttihīnā te, atho paññāvimuttiyā;
abhabbā te antakiriyāya, te ve jātijarūpagā.

“Ye ca dukkhaṃ pajānanti, atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ;
yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ, asesam uparujjhati.

“Taṅca maggaṃ pajānanti, dukkhūpasamagāminam;
cetovimuttisampannā, atho paññāvimuttiyā;
sabbā te antakiriyāya, na te jātijarūpagā” ti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Sammāsambuddhasuttaṃ

1093. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ-imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri ariyasaccāni. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisambuddhattā tathāgato ‘araḥaṃ sammāsambuddho’ti vuccati.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo” ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Arahantasuttaṃ

1094. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhimsu, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ (3.0380) abhisambujjhimsu. Ye hi § keci, bhikkhave, anāgata-maddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhissanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhissanti. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, etarahi arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhanti, sabbe te cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhanti.

“Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Ye hi, keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā yathābhūtaṃ

abhisambujjhiṃsu ...pe... abhisambujjhissanti ...pe... abhisambujjhanti, sabbe te imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathābhūtaṃ abhisambujjhanti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

1095. “Jānatohaṃ, bhikkhave, passato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ vadāmi, no ajānato apassato. Kiñca, bhikkhave, jānato passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti? ‘Idaṃ dukkhan’ti, bhikkhave, jānato passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti jānato passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti jānato passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti jānato passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, jānato evaṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Mittasuttaṃ

1096. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca sotabbaṃ maññeyyumaṃ mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā- te vo, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ

yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya samādapetabbā nivesetabbā paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā.

“Katamesaṃ (3.0381) catunnaṃ? Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa, dukkhasamudaya-
yassa ariyasaccassa, dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā
paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anukampeyyātha, ye ca
sotabbaṃ maññeyyū- mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā te vo, bhikkhave,
imesaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya samādapetabbā
nivesetabbā paṭiṭṭhāpetabbā.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkha-
nirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tathasuttaṃ

1097. “Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariya-
saccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkha-
nirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri ariyasaccāni
tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni; tasmā ‘ariyasaccāni’ti vuccanti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkha-
nirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Lokasuttaṃ

1098. “Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariya-
saccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkha-
nirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya tathāgato ariyo; tasmā ‘ariya-
saccāni’ti vuccanti”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkha-
nirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pariññeyyasuttaṃ

1099. “Cattārimāni, bhikkhave, ariyasaccāni. Katamāni cattāri? Dukkhaṃ ariya-
saccaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, dukkha-
nirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ- imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri ariyasaccāni.
Imesaṃ (3.0382) kho, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ atthi ariyasaccaṃ
pariññeyyaṃ, atthi ariyasaccaṃ pahātappaṃ, atthi ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ,
atthi ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetappaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyaṃ? Dukkhaṃ, bhikkhave, ari-
yasaccaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātappaṃ, dukkha-
nirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-
saccaṃ bhāvetappaṃ.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkha-

rodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo"ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Gavampatisuttaṃ

1100. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū cetesu § viharanti sahañca-
nike §. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṃ therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchā-
bhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkantānaṃ maṇḍalamāle sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ
ayamantarākathā udapādi- “yo nu kho, āvuso, dukkhaṃ passati dukkhasamuda-
yampi so passati, dukkhanirodhampi passati, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipa-
dampi passati”ti.

Evamaṃ vutte āyasmā gavampati therō § bhikkhū etadavoca- “sammukhā metaṃ,
āvuso, bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ- ‘yo, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ
passati dukkhasamudayaampi so passati, dukkhanirodhampi passati, dukkhaniro-
dhagāminiṃ paṭipadampi passati. Yo dukkhasamudayaṃ passati dukkhampi so
passati, dukkhanirodhampi passati, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadampi passati.
Yo dukkhanirodhaṃ passati dukkhampi so passati, dukkhasamudayaampi passati,
dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadampi passati. Yo dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭi-
padaṃ passati dukkhampi so passati, dukkhasamudayaampi passati, dukkhaniro-
dhampi passati”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Koṭigāmaṃvaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Dve vajiṃ sammāsambuddho, arahamaṃ āsavakkhaya;
mittamaṃ tathā ca loka ca, pariññeyyamaṃ gavampatīti.

4. Sīsapāvanavaggo

1. Sīsapāvanasuttaṃ

1101. Ekaṃ (3.0383) samayaṃ bhagavā kosambiyamaṃ viharati sīsapāvane §.
Atha kho bhagavā parittāni sīsapāpaṇṇāni pāṇinā gahetvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “taṃ
kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yāni vā mayā parittāni
sīsapāpaṇṇāni pāṇinā gahitāni yadidaṃ upari sīsapāvane”ti? “Appamattakāni,
bhante, bhagavatā parittāni sīsapāpaṇṇāni pāṇinā gahitāni; atha kho etāneva
bahutarāni yadidaṃ upari sīsapāvane”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, etadeva bahu-
taraṃ yaṃ vo mayā abhiññāya anakkhātaṃ. Kasmā cetamaṃ, bhikkhave, mayā ana-
kkhātaṃ? Na hetamaṃ, bhikkhave, atthasamaṃhitamaṃ nātibrahmacariyakamaṃ na nibbi-
dāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na
nibbānāya saṃvattati; tasmā taṃ mayā anakkhātaṃ”.

“Kiñca, bhikkhave, mayā akkhātaṃ? ‘Idamaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti, bhikkhave, mayā

akkhātaṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti mayā akkhātaṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti mayā akkhātaṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti mayā akkhātaṃ”.

“Kasmā cetaṃ, bhikkhave, mayā akkhātaṃ? Etañhi, bhikkhave, atthasaṃhitaṃ etaṃ ādibrahmacariyakaṃ etaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati; tasmā taṃ mayā akkhātaṃ.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Khadirapattasuttaṃ

1102. “Yo, bhikkhave, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi’ti- nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“Seyyathāpi (3.0384), bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ khadirapattānaṃ vā saralapattānaṃ § vā āmalakapattānaṃ vā puṭaṃ karitvā udakaṃ vā tālapattaṃ vā āharissāmi’ti- nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi’ti- nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca, dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca, dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi’ti- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ padumapattānaṃ vā palāsapattānaṃ vā māluvapattānaṃ vā puṭaṃ karitvā udakaṃ vā tālapattaṃ vā āharissāmi’ti- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmi’ti- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Duttiyaṃ.

3. Daṇḍasuttaṃ

1103. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, daṇḍo uparivehāsaṃ khitto sakimpi mūlena nipatati, sakimpi aggena nipatati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, avijjānīvaraṇā sattā taṇhāsaṃyojanā sandhāvantaṃ saṃsarantaṃ § sakimpi asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchanti, sakimpi parasmā lokā imaṃ lokaṃ āgacchanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Aditṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhasa

ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Celasuttaṃ

1104. “Āditte (3.0385), bhikkhave, cele vā sīse vā kimassa karaṇīyan”ti? “Āditte, bhante, cele vā sīse vā, tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḥi ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅca karaṇīyan”ti.

“Ādittaṃ, bhikkhave, celaṃ vā sīsaṃ vā ajjupekkhitvā amanasikarivā anabhisametānaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḥi ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅca karaṇīyaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkassa ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Sattisatasuttaṃ

1105. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī. Tameṇaṃ evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ehambho purisa, pubbaṅhasamayaṃ taṃ sattisatena hanissanti, majjhanhikasamayaṃ sattisatena hanissanti, sāyanhasamayaṃ sattisatena hanissanti. So kho tvaṃ, ambho purisa, divase divase tīhi tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī vassasatassa accayena anabhisametāni cattāri ariyasaccāni abhisamessasī”ti.

mataggoyaṃ, bhikkhave, saṃsāro; pubbā koṭi nappaññāyati sattippahārānaṃ asi-
ppahārānaṃ usuppahārānaṃ pharasuppahārānaṃ §. Evañcetaṃ, bhikkhave,
assa. Na kho panāhaṃ, bhikkhave, saha dukkhena, saha domanassena catunnaṃ
ariyasaccānaṃ abhisamayaṃ vadāmi; api cāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sahāva sukkena,
sahāva somanassena catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ abhisamayaṃ vadāmi. Kata-
mesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkassa ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā
paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

“Tasmātiha (3.0386), bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ
dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Pāṇasuttaṃ

1106. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso yaṃ imasmiṃ jambudīpe tiṇakaṭṭhasākā-
palāsaṃ tacchetvā ekajjhaṃ saṃhareyya; ekajjhaṃ saṃharitvā sūlaṃ kareyya.
Sūlaṃ karitvā ye mahāsamudde mahantakā pāṇā te mahantakesu sūlesu āvu-
neyya, ye mahāsamudde majjhimakā pāṇā te majjhimatesu sūlesu āvuneyya, ye
mahāsamudde sukhumakā pāṇā te sukhumakesu sūlesu āvuneyya. Apariyādinnā
ca, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde oḷārikā pāṇā assu.

“Atha imasmiṃ jambudīpe tiṇakaṭṭhasākāpalāsaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ
gaccheyya. Ito bahutarā kho, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde sukhumakā pāṇā, ye na
sukarā sūlesu āvunituṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sukhumattā, bhikkhave, attabhāvassa.
Evaṃ mahā kho, bhikkhave, apāyo. Evaṃ mahantasmā kho, bhikkhave, apā-
yasmā parimutto diṭṭhisampanno puggalo ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti
...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhan-
irodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamasūriyasuttaṃ

1107. “Sūriyassa §, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbani-
mittaṃ, yadidaṃ- aruṇuggaṃ. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno catunnaṃ ari-
yasaccānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamayāya etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbani-
mittaṃ, yadidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi. Tassettaṃ bhikkhave, bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ-
‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānissati ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī
paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānissati.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhan-
irodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyasūriyasuttaṃ

1108. “Yāvakīvañca (3.0387), bhikkhave, candimasūriyā loke nuppajjanti, neva

tāva mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa. Andhatamaṃ tadā hoti andhakāratimisā. Neva tāva rattindivā § paññāyanti, na māsaddhamāsā paññāyanti, na utusaṃvaccharā paññāyanti.

“Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, candimasūriyā loke uppajjanti, atha mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa. Neva andhakāratamaṃ tadā hoti na andhakāratimisā. Atha rattindivā paññāyanti, māsaddhamāsā paññāyanti, utusaṃvaccharā paññāyanti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yāvakiṃvañca tathāgato loke nuppajjati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, neva tāva mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa. Andhatamaṃ tadā hoti andhakāratimisā. Neva tāva catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhaṇā hoti desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ.

“Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, tathāgato loke uppajjati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, atha mahato ālokassa pātubhāvo hoti mahato obhāsassa. Neva andhatamaṃ tadā hoti na andhakāratimisā. Atha kho catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhaṇā hoti desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkassa ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Indakhīlasuttaṃ

1109. “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukhaṃ ullokenti § ‘ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passaṃti”ti.

“Seyyathāpi (3.0388), bhikkhave, tūlapicu vā kappāsapicu vā lahuko vātūpādāno same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto. Tameṇaṃ puratthimo vāto pacchimena saṃhareyya, pacchimo vāto puratthimena saṃhareyya, uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena saṃhareyya, dakkhiṇo vāto uttarena saṃhareyya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Lahukattā, bhikkhave, kappāsapicuno. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukhaṃ ullokenti- ‘ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passaṃti’ti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Aditṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te na aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukhaṃ ullokenti- ‘ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passaṃti”ti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ayokhīlo vā indakhīlo vā gambhīranemo sunikhāto acalo asampakampī. Puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva saṅkampeyya § na sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya; pacchimāya cepi

disāya ...pe... uttarāya cepi disāya ...pe... dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Gambhīrattā, bhikkhave, nemassa sunikhātattā indakhīlassa. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ye ca kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti ...pe... ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te na aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā mukhaṃ ullo-kenti- ‘ayaṃ nūna bhavaṃ jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passatī’ti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sudiṭṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkassa ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Vādatthikasuttaṃ

1110. “Yo (3.0389) hi koci, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesī- ‘vādamassa āropessāmī’ti, taṃ vata sahadhammena saṅkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vāti- netamaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Pacchimāya cepi disāya ...pe... uttarāya cepi disāya ...pe... dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesī- ‘vādamassa āropessāmī’ti, taṃ vata sahadhammena saṅkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vāti- netamaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, silāyūpo soḷasa kukkuko. Tassassu aṭṭha kukku heṭṭhā nemaṅgamā, aṭṭha kukku uparinemassa. Puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya; pacchimāya cepi disāya ...pe... uttarāya cepi disāya ...pe... dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampacāleyya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Gambhīrattā, bhikkhave, nemassa sunikhātattā silāyūpassa. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, yo hi koci bhikkhu ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesī ‘vādamassa āropessāmī’ti, taṃ vata sahadhammena saṅkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vāti- netamaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Pacchimāya cepi disāya ...pe... uttarāya cepi disāya ...pe... dakkhiṇāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vādatthiko vādagavesī- ‘vādamassa āropessāmī’ti, taṃ vata sahadhammena saṅkampessati vā sampakampessati vā sampacālessati vāti- netamaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Sudiṭṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkassa ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sīsapāvanavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Sīsapā (3.0390) khadiro daṇḍo, celā sattisatena ca;
pāṇā suriyūpamā dvedhā, indakhīlo ca vādinoti.

5. Papātavaggo

1. Lokacintāsuttaṃ

1111. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhūtapubbaṃ, bhikkhave, aññataro puriso rājagahā nikkhamitvā ‘lokacintaṃ cintessāmi’ti yena sumāgadhā pokkharāṇi tenu-pasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā sumāgadhāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre nisīdi lokacintaṃ cinto. Addasā kho, bhikkhave, so puriso sumāgadhāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre catu-raṅginīṃ senaṃ § bhisamuḷālaṃ § pavisantaṃ. Disvānassa etadahosi- ‘ummattosmi nāmāhaṃ, vicetosmi nāmāhaṃ! Yaṃ loke natthi taṃ mayā diṭṭhan’”ti.

“Atha kho so, bhikkhave, puriso nagaraṃ pavisitvā mahājanakāyassa ārocesi- ‘ummattosmi nāmāhaṃ, bhante, vicetosmi nāmāhaṃ, bhante! Yaṃ loke natthi taṃ mayā diṭṭhan’”ti. “Kathaṃ pana tvaṃ, ambho purisa, ummatto kathaṃ viceto? Kiñca loke natthi yaṃ tayā diṭṭhan’”ti? “Idhāhaṃ, bhante, rājagahā nikkhamitvā ‘lokacintaṃ cintessāmi’ti yena sumāgadhā pokkharāṇi

tenupasaṅkamiṃ; upasaṅkamtivā sumāgadhāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre nisīdiṃ loka-
cintaṃ cinto. Addasaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, sumāgadhāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre catu-
raṅginiṃ senaṃ bhisamuḷālaṃ pavisantaṃ. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante, ummatto
evaṃ viceto. Idañca loke natthi yaṃ mayā diṭṭhan”ti. “Taggha tvaṃ, ambho purisa,
ummatto taggha viceto. Idañca loke natthi yaṃ tayā diṭṭhan”ti.

“Taṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, so puriso bhūtaṃyeva addasa, no abhūtaṃ. Bhūta-
pubbaṃ, bhikkhave, devāsurasāṅgāmo samupabyūḷho ahoṣi. Tasmīṃ kho pana,
bhikkhave, saṅgāme devā jiniṃsu, asurā parājiniṃsu. Parājitā (3.0391) ca kho,
bhikkhave, asurā bhītā bhisamuḷālena asurapuram paviṣiṃsu devānaṃyeva
mohayamānā.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, mā lokacintaṃ cintetha- ‘sassato loko’ti vā ‘asassato
loko’ti vā, ‘antavā loko’ti vā ‘anantavā loko’ti vā, ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīran’ti vā ‘aññaṃ
jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīran’ti vā, ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā ‘na hoti tathāgato
paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na
na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nesā, bhikkhave, cintā
atthasaṃhitā nādirahmacariyakā na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upa-
samāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati.

“Cintatā kho tumhe, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti cinteyyātha ...pe... ‘ayaṃ
dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti cinteyyātha. Taṃ kissa hetu? Esā, bhikkhave,
cintā atthasaṃhitā esā ādirahmacariyakā esā nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upa-
samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkha-
nirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Papātasuttaṃ

1112. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā rājagahe viharati gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho
bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “āyāma, bhikkhave, yena paṭibhānakūṭo tenupasaṅka-
missāma divāvihārāyā”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato pacca-
ssosum. Atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena paṭibhānakūṭo
tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho aññataro bhikkhu paṭibhānakūṭe mahantaṃ papātaṃ.
Disvāna bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “mahā vatāyaṃ, bhante, papāto subhayānako,
bhante, papāto. Atthi nu kho, bhante, imamhā papātā añño papāto mahantataro
ca bhayānakataro cā”ti? “Atthi kho, bhikkhu, imamhā papātā añño papāto maha-
ntataro ca bhayānakataro cā”ti.

“Katamo (3.0392) pana, bhante, imamhā papātā añño papāto mahantataro ca
bhayānakataro cā”ti? “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ
dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yathābhūtaṃ
nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, ‘ayaṃ dukkha-
nirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te jātisamvattanikesu
saṅkhāresu abhiramanti, jarāsamvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti, maraṇa-
samvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsa-

saṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhīramanti. Te jāṭisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhīratā jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhīratā maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhīratā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhīratā jāṭisaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharonti, jarāsaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharonti, maraṇasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharonti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharonti. Te jāṭisaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharitvā jarāsaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharitvā maraṇasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharitvā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre abhisaṅkharitvā jāṭipapātampi papatanti, jarāpapātampi papatanti, maraṇapapātampi papatanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsapapātampi papatanti. Te na parimuccanti jāṭiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. ‘Na parimuccanti dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi”.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te jāṭisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhīramanti, jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhīramanti, maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhīramanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhīramanti. Te jāṭisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhīratā, jarāsaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhīratā, maraṇasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhīratā, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu anabhīratā, jāṭisaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti, jarāsaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti, maraṇasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikepi (3.0393) saṅkhāre nābhisaṅkharonti. Te jāṭisaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre anabhisaṅkharitvā, jarāsaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre anabhisaṅkharitvā, maraṇasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre anabhisaṅkharitvā, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsasaṃvattanikepi saṅkhāre anabhisaṅkharitvā, jāṭipapātampi nappapatanti, jarāpapātampi nappapatanti, maraṇapapātampi nappapatanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsapapātampi nappapatanti. Te parimuccanti jāṭiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. ‘Parimuccanti dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Mahāpariḷāhasuttaṃ

1113. “Atthi, bhikkhave, mahāpariḷāho nāma nirayo. Tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, aniṭṭharūpaññeva passati no iṭṭharūpaṃ; akantarūpaññeva passati no kantarūpaṃ; amanāparūpaññeva passati no manāparūpaṃ. Yaṃ kiñci sotena saddaṃ suṇāti ...pe... yaṃ kiñci kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusati ...pe... yaṃ kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti, aniṭṭharūpaññeva vijānāti no iṭṭharūpaṃ; akantarūpaññeva vijānāti no kantarūpaṃ; amanāparūpaññeva vijānāti no manāpa-

rūpan”ti.

Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca- “mahā vata so, bhante, pariāho, sumahā vata so, bhante, pariāho! Atthi nu kho, bhante, etamhā pariāhā añño pariāho mahantataro ceva bhayānakataro cā”ti? “Atthi kho, bhikkhu, etamhā pariāhā añño pariāho mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā”ti.

“Katamo pana, bhante, etamhā pariāhā añño pariāho mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā”ti? “Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti ...pe... abhiratā ...pe... abhisāṅkharonti ...pe... abhisāṅkharitvā jātipariāhenapi pariḍayhanti, jarāpariāhenapi pariḍayhanti, maraṇapariāhenapi pariḍayhanti, sokaparidevadu-kkhadomanassupāyāsapariāhenapi pariḍayhanti (3.0394). Te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. ‘Na parimuccanti dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi”.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti. Te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti ...pe... anabhiratā ...pe... nābhisaṅkharonti ...pe... anabhisāṅkharitvā jātipariāhenapi na pariḍayhanti, jarāpariāhenapi na pariḍayhanti, maraṇapariāhenapi na pariḍayhanti, sokaparidevadu-kkhadomanassupāyāsapariāhenapi na pariḍayhanti. Te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. ‘Parimuccanti dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Kūṭāgārasuttaṃ

1114. “Yo hi, bhikkhave Ṣ, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī’ti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ kūṭāgārassa heṭṭhimaṃ gharaṃ akaritvā uparimaṃ gharaṃ āropessāmī’ti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati; evameva kho, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ anabhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī’ti- netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“Yo ca kho, bhikkhave, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī’ti- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ kūṭāgārassa heṭṭhimaṃ

gharam karitvā uparimaṃ gharam āropessāmī'ti- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; evameva kho (3.0395), bhikkhave, yo evaṃ vadeyya- 'ahaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ariyasaccaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abhisamecca sammā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī'ti- ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, 'idaṃ dukkhaṃ'ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Vālasuttaṃ

1115. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya vesāliṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho āyasmā ānando sambahule licchavikumā-rake santhāgāre upāsanaṃ karonte, dūratova sukhumena tālacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātente, poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ § avirādhitaṃ. Disvānassa etadahosi- “sikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā, susikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā; yatra hi nāma dūratova sukhumena tālacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātessanti poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ avirādhitaṃ”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando vesāliṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapa-ṭhikkanto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “idhāhaṃ, bhante, pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya vesāliṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. Addasaṃ khvāhaṃ, bhante sambahule licchavikumā-rake santhāgāre upāsanaṃ karonte dūratova sukhumena tālacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātente poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ avirādhitaṃ”. Disvāna me etadahosi- “sikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā, susikkhitā vatime licchavikumārakā; yatra hi nāma dūratova sukhumena tālacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipātessanti poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ avirādhitaṃ”ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, ānanda, katamaṃ nu kho dukkarataraṃ vā durabhisambhavataraṃ vā- yo dūratova sukhumena

tālacchiggaḷena asanaṃ atipāteyya poṅkhānupoṅkhaṃ avirādhitam, yo vā sattadhā bhinnassa vālassa koṭiyā koṭiṃ paṭivijjheyā”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, dukkaratarañceva durabhisambhavatarañca yo (3.0396) vā § sattadhā bhinnassa vālassa koṭiyā koṭiṃ paṭivijjheyā”ti. “Atha kho §, ānanda, duppaṭivijjhataram paṭivijjhanti, ye ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ paṭivijjhanti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ paṭivijjhanti”.

“Tasmātihānanda, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Andhakārasuttaṃ

1116. “Atthi, bhikkhave, lokantarikā aghā asaṃvutā andhakārā andhakāratimisā, yatthamimesaṃ candimasūriyānaṃ evaṃmahiddhikānaṃ evaṃ mahānubhāvānaṃ ābhāya nānubhontī”ti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “mahā vata so, bhante, andhakāro, sumahā vata so, bhante, andhakāro! Atthi nu kho, bhante, etamhā andhakārā añño andhakāro mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā”ti? “Atthi kho, bhikkhu, etamhā andhakārā añño andhakāro mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā”ti.

“Katamo pana, bhante, etamhā andhakārā añño andhakāro mahantataro ca bhayānakataro cā”ti? “Ye hi keci, bhikkhu, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu abhiramanti ...pe... abhiratā ...pe... abhisaṅkharonti ...pe... abhisaṅkharitvā jātandhakārampi papatanti, jarandhakārampi papatanti, maraṇandhakārampi papatanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsandhakārampi papatanti. Te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. ‘Na parimuccanti dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi”.

“Ye ca kho keci, bhikkhu, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te jātisaṃvattanikesu saṅkhāresu nābhiramanti ...pe... anabhiratā ...pe... nābhisaṅkharonti ...pe... anabhisaṅkharitvā jātandhakārampi nappapantanti (3.0397), jarandhakārampi nappapatanti, maraṇandhakārampi nappapatanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsandhakārampi nappapatanti. Te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. ‘Parimuccanti dukkhasmā’ti vadāmi”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamachiggaḷayugasuttaṃ

1117. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso mahāsamudde ekacchiggaḷaṃ yugaṃ

pakkhipeyya. Tatrāpissa kāṇo kacchapo. So vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujjeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu kho kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujjanto amusmiṃ ekacchiggaḷe yuge gīvaṃ paveseyyā”ti? “Yadi nūna, bhante, kadāci karahaci dīghassa addhuno accayenā”ti.

“Khippataraṃ kho so, bhikkhave, kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujjanto amusmiṃ ekacchiggaḷe yuge gīvaṃ paveseyya, na tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sakim vinipātagatena bālena § manussattaṃ vadāmi”.

Taṃ kissa hetu? Na hettha, bhikkhave, atthi dhammacariyā, samacariyā, kusala-kiriyā, puññakiriyā. Aññamaññakhādikā ettha, bhikkhave, vattati dubbalakhādikā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Aditṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkassa ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyachiggaḷayugasuttaṃ

1118. “Seyyathāpi (3.0398), bhikkhave, ayaṃ mahāpathavī ekodakā assa. Tatra puriso ekacchiggaḷaṃ yugaṃ pakkhipeyya. Tameṇaṃ puratthimo vāto pacchimena saṃhareyya, pacchimo vāto puratthimena saṃhareyya, uttaro vāto dakkhiṇena saṃhareyya, dakkhiṇo vāto uttarena saṃhareyya. Tatrassa kāṇo kacchapo. So vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujjeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, api nu kho kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujjanto amusmiṃ ekacchiggaḷe yuge gīvaṃ paveseyyā”ti? “Adhiccamidaṃ, bhante, yaṃ so kāṇo kacchapo vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena sakim sakim ummujjanto amusmiṃ ekacchiggaḷe yuge gīvaṃ paveseyyā”ti.

“Evaṃ adhiccamidaṃ, bhikkhave, yaṃ manussattaṃ labhati. Evaṃ adhiccamidaṃ, bhikkhave, yaṃ tathāgato loke uppajjati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho. Evaṃ adhiccamidaṃ, bhikkhave, yaṃ tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo loke dibbati. Tassidaṃ §, bhikkhave, manussattaṃ laddhaṃ, tathāgato loke uppanno arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, tathāgatappavedito ca dhammavinayo loke dibbati.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamasinerupabbatarājasuttaṃ

1119. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso sinerussa pabbatarājassa satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yā vā § satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, yo

vā § sinerupabbatarājā”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ- sinerupabbatarājā; appamattikā satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhattā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti sinerupabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhattā”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃsa diṭṭhisampannaṃsa puggalassa (3.0399) abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuparamatā; yo ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyasinerupabbatarājasuttaṃ

1120. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, sinerupabbatarājāyaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, ṭhapetvā satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yaṃ vā sinerussa pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ, yā vā satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ sinerussa pabbatarājassa yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattikā satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti sinerussa pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃsa diṭṭhisampannaṃsa puggalassa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti, purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuparamatā; yo ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Papātavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Cintā papāto pariḷāho, kūṭaṃ vālandhakāro ca;
chiggaḷena ca dve vuttā, sineru apare duveti.

6. Abhisamayavaggo

1. Nakhasikhasuttam

1121. Atha (3.0400) kho bhagavā parittam nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “tam kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram- yo vāyaṃ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavi”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaram yadidaṃ- mahāpathavi; appamattakāyaṃ bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakkassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaram dukkham yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuparamatā; yo ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pokkharāṇīsuttam

1122. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, pokkharāṇi paññāsayojanāni āyāmena, paññāsayojanāni vitthārena, paññāsayojanāni ubbedhena, puṇṇā udakassa samatittikā kākapeyyā. Tato puriso kusaggena udakaṃ uddhareyya. Tam kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaram- yaṃ vā kusaggena ubbhatam, yaṃ vā pokkharāṇiyā udakan”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaram, yadidaṃ- pokkharāṇiyā udakaṃ; appamattakaṃ kusaggena udakaṃ ubbhatam. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti pokkharāṇiyā udakaṃ upanidhāya kusaggena udakaṃ ubbhatan”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakkassa ...pe... yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Paṭhamasaṃbhejjasuttam

1123. “Seyyathāpi (3.0401), bhikkhave, yatthimā mahānadiyo saṃsandanti samenti, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā, yamunā,

aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, tato puriso dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, yaṃ vā saṃbhejja-udakaṃ”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ- saṃbhejja-udakaṃ; appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti saṃbhejja-udakaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa ...pe... yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyasaṃbhejjasuttaṃ

1124. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yatthimā mahānadiyo saṃsandanti samenti, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, taṃ udakaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, ṭhapetvā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yaṃ vā saṃbhejja-udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ, yāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ saṃbhejja-udakaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti saṃbhejja-udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa ...pe... yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamamahāpathavīsuttaṃ

1125. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso mahāpathaviyā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yā vā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavi”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ- mahāpathavi; appamattikā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhittā”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa ...pe... yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyamahāpathavīsuttaṃ

1126. “Seyyathāpi (3.0402), bhikkhave, mahāpathavi parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yaṃ vā mahāpathaviyā parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ, yā vā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhā”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ mahāpathaviyā yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattikā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti mahāpathaviyā parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhā”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa ...pe... yogo

karaṇīyo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamamahāsamuddasuttaṃ

1127. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso mahāsamuddato dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ-yaṃ dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakan”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ- mahāsamudde udakaṃ; appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti mahāsamudde udakaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃ ...pe... yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyamahāsamuddasuttaṃ

1128. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhayaṃ § pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ-yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ, yaṃ dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ mahāsamudde udakaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ (3.0403) pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃ ...pe... yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamapabbatūpamasuttaṃ

1129. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, puriso himavato pabbatarājassa satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ-yaṃ vā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, ayaṃ vā himavā pabbatarājā”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ- himavā pabbatarājā; appamattikā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti himavantaṃ pabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakaṃ ...pe... yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyapabbatūpamasuttaṃ

1130. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, himavā pabbatarājā parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, ṭhapetvā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha,

bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yaṃ vā himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ, yā vā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ himavato pabbatarājassa yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattikā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā. Saṅkhampi na upenti, upanidhampi na upenti, kalabhāgampi na upenti himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhā”ti. “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampānassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ; appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādinnaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuparamatā; yo ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti”.

“Tasmātiha (3.0404), bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Abhisamayavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Nakhasikhā pokkharāṇī, saṃbhejja apare duve;
pathavī dve samuddā dve, dvemā ca pabbatūpamāti.

7. Paṭhama-āmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo

1. Aññatrasuttaṃ

1131. Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsuṃ āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yo vāyaṃ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ- mahāpathavī; appamattakāyaṃ bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito”ti.

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appamattakā te sattā ye manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye aññatra manussehi § paccājāyanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Adiṭṭhattā, bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkassa ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paccantasuttaṃ

1132. Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsuṃ āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yo vāyaṃ (3.0405) mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ- mahāpathavī; appamattakāyaṃ bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito”ti.

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appamattakā te sattā ye majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye paccantimesu janapadesu paccājāyanti aviññātāresu milakkhesu § ...pe.... Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paññāsuttaṃ

1133. ... “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pana ariyena paññācakkhunā samannāgatā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye avijjāgatā sammulhā ...pe.... Tatiyaṃ.

4. Surāmerayasuttaṃ

1134. ... “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā apaṭiviratā ...pe.... Catutthaṃ.

5. Odakasuttaṃ

1135. ... “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye thalajā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye udakajā. Taṃ kissa hetu ...pe.... Pañcamaṃ.

6. Matteyyasuttaṃ

1136. ... “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye matteyyā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye amatteyyā ...pe.... Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Petteyyasuttaṃ

1137. ... “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye petteyyā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye apetteyyā ...pe.... Sattamaṃ.

8. Sāmaññasuttaṃ

1138. ... “Evameva (3.0406) kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye sāmāññā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye asāmāññā ...pe.... Atthamaṃ.

9. Brahmaññasuttaṃ

1139. ... “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye brahmaññā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye abrahmaññā ...pe.... Navamaṃ.

10. Pacāyikasuttaṃ

1140. ... “Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye kule jeṭṭhāpacāyino; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye kule ajeṭṭhāpacāyinoṭi § ...pe.... Dasamaṃ.

Paṭhama-āmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Aññatra paccantaṃ paññā, surāmeraya-odakā;
matteyya petteyyā cāpi, sāmāññaṃ brahmapacāyikanti.

8. Dutiya-āmakadhaññapeyyālavaggo

1. Pāṇātipātasuttaṃ

1141. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pāṇātipātā appaṭiviratā. Taṃ kissa hetu? ...Pe.... Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Adinnādānasuttaṃ

1142. ...Pe... “evameva (3.0407) kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye adinnādānā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye adinnādānā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Kāmesumicchācārasuttaṃ

1143. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye kāmesumicchācārā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Tatiyamaṃ.

4. Musāvādasuttaṃ

1144. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye musāvādā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye musāvādā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Catuttham.

5. Pesuññasuttaṃ

1145. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pisuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pisuṇāya vācāya appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Pañcamam.

6. Pharusavācāsuttaṃ

1146. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pharusāya vācāya appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Chaṭṭham.

7. Samphappalāpasuttaṃ

1147. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye samphappalāpā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye samphappalāpā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Sattamam.

8. Bijaḡāmasuttaṃ

1148. ...Pe... “evameva (3.0408) kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye bijaḡāma-bhūtagāmasamārambhā § paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye bijaḡāma-bhūtagāmasamārambhā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Aṭṭhamam.

9. Vikālabhojanasuttaṃ

1149. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye vikālabhojanā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye vikālabhojanā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Navamam.

10. Gandhavigilepanasuttaṃ

1150. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye mālāgandhavigilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye mālāgandhavigilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Dasamam.

Dutiya-āmakadhañṇapeyyālavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Pāṇaṃ adinnaṃ kāmesu, musāvādañca pesuññaṃ;
pharusaṃ samphappalāpaṃ, bijañca vikālaṃ gandhanti.

9. Tatiya-āmakadhaññaṃpeyyālavaggo

1. Naccagītasuttaṃ

1151. ...Pe....

“Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā appaṭiviratā. Taṃ kissa hetu ...pe.... Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Uccāsayanāsuttaṃ

1152. ...Pe... “evameva (3.0409) kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye uccāsayanamahāsayanā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Dutiyaṃ.

3. Jātarūparajatasuttaṃ

1153. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Tatiyaṃ.

4. Āmakadhaññasuttaṃ

1154. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye āmakadhaññaṃpaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye āmakadhaññaṃpaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Catutthaṃ.

5. Āmakamaṃsasuttaṃ

1155. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye āmakamaṃsapāṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye āmakamaṃsapāṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kumārikasuttaṃ

1156. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā § paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā

appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dāsīdāsasuttaṃ

1157. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā § paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Sattamaṃ.

8. Ajeḷakasuttaṃ

1158. ...Pe... “evameva (3.0410) kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Kukkuṭasūkarasuttaṃ

1159. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Navamaṃ.

10. Hatthigavassasuttaṃ

1160. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye hatthigavassavaḷa-vapaṭiggahaṇā § paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye hatthigavassavaḷa-vapaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Dasamaṃ.

Tatiya-āmakadhañṇapeyyālavaggo navamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Naccaṃ sayanaṃ rajataṃ, dhañṇaṃ maṃsaṃ kumārikā;
dāsī ajeḷakañceva, kukkuṭasūkarahatthīti.

10. Catuttha-āmakadhañṇapeyyālavaggo

1. Khettavatthusuttaṃ

1161. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Kayavikkayasuttaṃ

1162. ...Pe... “evameva (3.0411) kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye kayavikkayā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye kayavikkayā appaṭiviratā ...pe....
Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dūteyyasuttaṃ

1163. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye dūteyyapahinagamanānuyogā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye dūteyyapahinagamanānuyogā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Tatiyaṃ.

4. Tulākūṭasuttaṃ

1164. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Catutthaṃ.

5. Ukkoṭanasuttaṃ

1165. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā § paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā appaṭiviratā ...pe.... Pañcamaṃ.

6-11. Chedanādisuttaṃ

1166-1171. ...Pe... evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā § paṭiviratā; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā appaṭiviratā. Taṃ kissa hetu? Adiṭṭhattā bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa ...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa”.

“Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo ...pe... ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Catuttha-āmakadhañṇapeyyālavaggo dasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Khettaṃ (3.0412) kāyaṃ dūteyyaṅca, tulākūṭaṃ ukkoṭanaṃ;
chedanaṃ vadhabandhanaṃ, viparālopaṃ sāhasanti.

11. Pañcagatipeyyālavaggo

1. Manussacutinirayasuttaṃ

1172. Atha kho bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsuṃ āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi- “taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ- yo vāyaṃ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī”ti? “Etadeva, bhante, bahutaraṃ, yadidaṃ- mahāpathavī; appamattakāyaṃ bhagavatā paritto

nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito. Saṅkhampi na upeti, upanidhampi na upeti, kalabhāgampi na upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito”ti. Evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā niraye paccājāyanti ...pe.... Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Manussacutitiracchānasuttaṃ

1173. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā tiracchānayaniyā paccājāyanti ...pe.... Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Manussacutipettivisayasuttaṃ

1174. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye manussā cutā pettivisayasā paccājāyanti ...pe.... Tatiyamaṃ.

4-5-6. Manussacutidevanirayādisuttaṃ

1175-1177. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye manussā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye (3.0413) manussā cutā niraye paccājāyanti ...pe... tiracchānayaniyā paccājāyanti ...pe... pettivisayasā paccājāyanti ...pe.... Chaṭṭhamaṃ.

7-9. Devacutinirayādisuttaṃ

1178-1180. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye devā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye devā cutā niraye paccājāyanti ...pe... tiracchānayaniyā paccājāyanti ...pe... pettivisayasā paccājāyanti ...pe.... Navamaṃ.

10-12. Devamanussanirayādisuttaṃ

1181-1183. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye devā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye devā cutā niraye paccājāyanti ...pe... tiracchānayaniyā paccājāyanti ...pe... pettivisayasā paccājāyanti ...pe.... Dvādasamaṃ.

13-15. Nirayamanussanirayādisuttaṃ

1184-1186. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye nirayā cutā

manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye nirayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti ...pe... tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti ...pe... pettivisaye paccājāyanti ...pe.... Pannarasamaṃ.

16-18. Nirayadevanirayādisuttaṃ

1187-1189. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye nirayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye nirayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti ...pe... tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti ...pe... pettivisaye paccājāyanti ...pe.... Aṭṭhārasamaṃ.

19-21. Tiracchānamanussanirayādisuttaṃ

1190-1192. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye tiracchānayoniyā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye tiracchānayoniyā cutā niraye paccājāyanti ...pe... tiracchānayoniyā (3.0414) paccājāyanti ...pe... pettivisaye paccājāyanti ...pe.... Ekavīsatiṃ.

22-24. Tiracchānadevanirayādisuttaṃ

1193-1195. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye tiracchānayoniyā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye tiracchānayoniyā cutā niraye paccājāyanti ...pe... tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti ...pe... pettivisaye paccājāyanti ...pe.... Catuvīsatiṃ.

25-27. Pettimanussanirayādisuttaṃ

1196-1198. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pettivisayā cutā manussesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pettivisayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti ...pe... tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti ...pe... pettivisaye paccājāyanti ...pe.... Sattavīsatiṃ.

28-29. Pettidevanirayādisuttaṃ

1199-1200. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pettivisayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pettivisayā cutā niraye paccājāyanti ...pe... evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pettivisayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pettivisayā cutā tiracchānayoniyā paccājāyanti ...pe.... Ekūnatimsatiṃ.

30. Pettidevapettivisayasuttaṃ

1201. ...Pe... “evameva kho, bhikkhave, appakā te sattā ye pettivisayā cutā devesu paccājāyanti; atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā ye pettivisayā cutā pettivisaye paccājāyanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Adiṭṭhattā bhikkhave, catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ. Katamesaṃ catunnaṃ? Dukkhasa ariyasaccassa, dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa, dukkhanirodhassa ariyasaccassa, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa”.

“Tasmātiha (3.0415), bhikkhave, ‘idaṃ dukkhan’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti yogo karaṇīyo, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī. Tiṃsatimaṃ.

Pañcagatipeyyālavaggo ekādasamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Manussato cutā chāpi, devā cutā nirayato;
tiracchānapettivisayā, tiṃsamatto gativaggoti.

Saccasaṃyuttaṃ dvādasamaṃ.

Mahāvaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Maggabojjhaṅgaṃ satiyā, indriyaṃ sammappadhānaṃ;
baliddhipādānuruddhā, jhānānāpānasaṃyutaṃ;
sotāpatti saccañcāti, mahāvaggoti vuccatīti.

Mahāvaggasaṃyuttapāḷi niṭṭhitā.